

Hetubindutika of Bhatta Arcata,
with the sub-commentary entitled Aloka of Durveka Misra. Baroda 1949.
Supplied by: Nagarjuna Institute of Exact Methods, Nepal
Sponsor: University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA
Input by members of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Input Project Member.
Proof reader: Milan Shakya
Input Year: 2008
[Last Modified: 2009-04-28 10:37:48
With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project
of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal
and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA
www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon
The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.
Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.
In this GRETIL version the missing pp. 176 and 177 have been supplied by Klaus
Wille.
BOLD for references to the printed edition (added)

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

srimadarcataviracita

|| hetubindutika ||

|| namah sarvajñaya ||

[jinamanaskarena mangalam]

yah sañjatamahakrpo vyasaninam tratum samagram janam,
punyajñanamayam pracitya vipulam hetum vidhutasramah |
krtsnajñeyavisarpi[nirmalataraprajñoda]yadrim srito
loke harddatamopaho jinaravirmurdhna namasyami tam || 1 ||

[dharmakirtivacasam sarasatamatvakhyapanam]

varam hi dharmakirtesu carvitesvapi carvanam |
nispiditapi mrdvi[ka nanu svadam jaha]ti kim? || 2 ||

[svalaghavam prakhyapya granthavivaranapratijña]

nyayamargatularudham jagadekatra yanmatih |
jayet tasya kva gambhira giro 'ham jadahih kva ca? || 3 ||

tathapi mandamatayah santi matto ['pi kecana |
tesam krte] mayapyesa hetubindurvibhajyate || 4 ||

[adivakyasya prayojanaprakatanam]

"parokse"- tyadina prakaranarambhe prayojanamaha | tacca
srotjanapravrttyartham iti kecit |

taduktam[m-

"sarvasyaiva hi sa]strasya karmano vapi kasyacit |
yavat prayojanam noktam tavat tat kena grhyatam ||"

iti | tadayuktam | yato 'sya prakaranasyedam prayojanamiti [pradarsane
prayo]janavisesam prati upayatam prakaranasya niscityanupaye
pravrttyasambhavat (hbt 2) preksavatam tadarthitaya
pra[karanasravanadau pravrttih] syaditi tadabhidhanasyarthavatta
varnyate | na caitad yuktam | yatah preksavatam pravrttih
prayojanarthinam tadupaye tadbhavaniscayat | yatha
krsiva[ladinam sasya]dyupaye
bijadavabijadivivekenavadhrtabijadibhavanam | anyatha
hyaniscitopayanamupeyarthinam pravrttau preksavattaiva hiyeta |
upeye tu [prama]navyaparasambhavadaniscaye 'pi vivecitopayah
pratibandhavaikalyayorasambhave 'yogyametadvivaksitam karyam
nispadayitum'; iti sam[bhavanaya pravrttau] preksavattato na
hiyeran |

niscayasca pramanadeva | na ca prayojanavakyasya pramanyamasti,
sabdanam bahirarthe pratibandhabhavat | vivaksayam [tasya
pramanye 'pi yatha] vastupravrttiniyamabhavat na tatah
prakaranasya prayojanavise(se)sam prati upayataniscayah samasti |
na hi ye yatha yamartham vivaksanti te tathaiva tamanu[tisthanti
vi]samvadanabhiprayanamanyathabhidhayanyathapravrttidarsanallo
ke sarvatranasvasat |

prayojanavisesopanyasat prakaranasya tadupayata[visaye samsayah
ja]nyate tatastadbhavanirdharanaya krsivaladeriva
bijadyavadhrtye pravrttiriyukteti cet; na,
prayojanavisesopayatasamsayasya tadabhidha[nat pragapi] bhavat |
tatsadhakabdhakapramanabhava tasya nyayaprapratvat |
anumanadivyutpattyarthanam ca prakarananam darsanat
kimasyanuma[navyutpadanam pra]yojanamanyaddha, na va
kiñcidapityevamrupasca samsayah prak pravartamanah kena
nivaryeta | api ca kimidam nisprayojanam, uta prayojana[vat,
athasmadabhima]tena va prayojanena tadvaditi jijñasoh pravrttisambhave
vyartha eva prayojanavakyopanyasah |

tasmad 'yat prayojanarahitam vakyam, tadartho va, na tat
preksavatarabhyate kartum pratipadayitum va | tadyatha (hbt 3)
dasadadimadivakyam kakadanta[pariksa ca | nisprayojanam
cedam] prakaranam tadartho va'; iti vyapakanupalabdhya
pratyavatisthamanasya tadasiddhatodbhavanarthamadau
prayojanavakyopanyasah |

[prakaranatadabhidheyayoh prayojanacinta]

tatra "tadyutpadanartham" iti vakyena svayamasya prakaranasya
prayojanamaha | yathasvamabhidheyapratitirhi vakyasya prayojanam |

taccehasti padanamavantaravakyanam ca parasparasamsargat
samasarthpratiteh | tatha hi- anumanamatra prakarane vyutpadyata iti
tad abhidheyam | tasyaiva tacchabdena sambandhat | yadyapi
paroksarthpratipattau gu[nabhutamanu]manam tathapi
vakturabhiprayanuvividhayitaya sabdavrteh tacchabdena paramrsyate |
anyatha pradhanasamsparso(rso)pi katham syat? | sabdanam
sva[bhavatah] sambaddha(ndha)yogat | "paksadharmam" ityadina
canumanasyaiva vyutpadanat | tasya vyutpatti
[raviparitasvaru]papratitirasya prakaranasya prayojanam, tatsadhyatvat |
ata eva canumanavyutpattivisayam prakarana[vyaparam
pratipada]yitum nica nirdisati- "tadvayutpadanartham" iti | tatasca
prakaranaprayojanayoh sadhyasadhanalaksanah sambandho 'pyukto
bhavati | yadyapi sabdavrtena[numanavyutpattivi]sayasya
prakaranavyaparasya pradhanyam tathapi vastuvrtena vyutpattereva
pradhanata tasyastatsadhyatvat | itarasya ca tadupayatvenapradhanatvat
| tasmadanumanavyutpatti reva prayojanataya pratiyate na
prakaranavyapara iti |

"paroksarthprati[patteh amumanasraya]tvat" ityanena tu
prakaranarthasyanumanalaksanasya prayojanamaha | na hi vakyasya
svarthpratitilaksanam phalamastityeta[vataiva preksavan
prava]rtate 'pi tu tadabhidheyarthasya purusarthopayogitve sati |
taccehasti yatah paroksarthasya ya pratipattih- niscayah- tasya
anuma[nam- trirupalingam] karane karyopacarat |
ananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum paramatanirasartham (hbt 4)
asrayah- karanam, anumanamasrayo yasyeti samanyena vigrhya |
[tadanu ca] kasyanumanasrayatvaditi visesapeksayam-yadyapi
paroksarthpratipattisabdasambandhe stritvam gamyate tathapi tat
padasamskaravelayam buddhyasamnihitatvat bahirangamiti na
stripratyayanimitam yatha bhutamiyam brahmani,
avapanamiyamustriketi |

[sarvaparoksapraterlingajatvadevanumanatvasucanam]

anena ca sarva paroksa[rtha]pratipattih pramanabhuta, anyasmat
tatpratipattiyogat, trirupalingasrayaivetyuktam bhavati
anumanasrayatvadeveti avadharanat | [tatasca sabdadi]nam sati
pramanye 'numanata, anyatha tesamapi vyutpadyatapasango
nimittasya samanatvat |

tatha hi- sarva paroksarthpratipattih pra[manabhuta], na
svatantra bhavati | tasyah svarthpratibandhabhavana niyamena
tatsamvadayogat | avisamvadalaksanatvacca pramanasya | anyato
'pi [yadi sya]t sarvatah sarvapratiptiprasangat dharmyasambandhe 'pi
sarvatra pratitum janayet, pratyasattiviprakarsabhavat |
evambhutasca trirupa[lingamevartho bhava]titi sarva
paroksarthpratipattistrirupalingajatvenanumanat na bhidyata iti |
esa carthah "paksadharmastadamsena vyapto hetuh", kasya?,
paroksa[rthapratipatte]riti prakrtena sambandhad darsitah,

paksadharmā eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca
parokṣarthapratipatterheturityavadharanat |

[svalaksanasyaiva vastutvam na samanyasyeti sthapanam]

arthagrahanam tu parokṣarthapratipatteritya[numa]nasyapi
svalaksanavisayam pramanyam darsayitum | arthakriyasamartho
hyarthah, svalaksanam caivamatmakam | ata eva-
"vastvadhistanatvat pramanavyavasthayah"- [iti va]ksyati |
anyathanumanat tatra pravrttirna syadarthakriyarthinah |

samanyasyavastutve 'pi jñanamatralaksanatvat tadarthakriyayah
tasyasca tadu[tpadya]tvena siddhatvat | na hi
jatirdahapakadavupayujyate, svalaksanasyaiva tatropayogat |
tatsambandhat tatra pravrttiriti cet; na, nityasyanupakara[katvena]
kenacitsambandhabhavat | satyapi ca sambandhe kathamanyapratipattavanyatra
pravrttih, atiprasangat | samavayasya
suksmatvenanavasitavivekasyavasayad bhrantya tatra pravrttiriti cet;
evam tarhi bhrantimatramevastu, kimantargaduna samanyena? |
nirbbijabhrantyayogaditi cet; ta eva vyaktayastadekaka[ryakarinyo
bhranterbijam] | varnakrtisamanakaram hi samanyajñanam | na ca
samanyam tadrupam, tat katham tad bhranterbbijam |
sadrśyanibandhana hi bhrantirisyate paraih | vyaktaya eva
ca[samanaja]tiyavyavrttah samanyakarajñanasvarupastatasta
eva bhrantibijam, atadrupavyavrttestasu bhavat | vastubhutasya tu
samanyasya sambandha[asambhave]na tasu bhavayogacca |

yaistu vyaktyatmakameva samanyam kalpitam taih
svalaksanavisayamanumanasya pramanyamabhyupagatameva bhavati |
svalaksanatmakam tu samanyam kathamanumane pratibhasate iti
cintyam | na ca vyaktirupamapasyaparam samanyasya rupamisyate,
vaisesikadarsanopagamaprasangat |

.....
.....

[1. hetoh samanyanirupanam]

[1. hetostritvena vyaptih katham phaliteti carca]

.....hi kathitam | tatra karyasvabhavayorvidhisadhanatvanna
pratisedhe sadhye vyaparah | anupalabdhitō 'pi na
hetvantarabhavaniscayo yatah sa caturddhavasthita
svabhava[karana]vyapakanupalabdhayo viruddha vidhisceti |
tulyayogyatarupasyaikajñanasamsarginah
svabhavanupalabdiranyopalabdirupa abhavavyavaharaheturisyate | na [ca
hetvan]taramatyantabhatayopagatamanukrantarupam, yadi hi
syaddesadinisedha evasya syat natyantabhavah |
karanavyapakanupalabdhī tu siddhe karya[karana]vyapyavyapakabhavē
bhavatah | na ca hetvantaretyantasattayangikrte prakaro 'yam
sambhavati | tat katham te tadabhavam gamayisyatah | virodho

'pyavikala[karanasya] bhavato 'nyabhava 'bhavadavagamyata iti
viruddhopalabdirapyasambhavini | sambhave va karananupalabdhyadinam
kathamatyantanisedhah? ityasankayaha- "hetvabhasastato 'pare" iti |
"tatah" trividhaddhetoh "apare" anye "hetvabhasah"
yatastatastridhaiva sa iti |

evam manyate- iha yad yatra niyamyate [taddhi]paryayena tadvipaksasya
vyapta sa niyamah siddhyati | yatha yat sat tat ksanikameveti
sattvasya ksanikesu niyama ucyanamah sattvaviparyayena[sattv]ena
ksanikavipaksasyaksanikasya vyapta siddhyati | evamihapi tritve
heturniyamyamano hetuviparyayena hetvabhasatvena
trisamkhyaba[hyasyartha]sya vyapta trisamkhyayameva niyato bhavati |
tatastrividhahetuvyatiriktanamarthanam hetvabhasatam darsayati |
tena svabhavaviruddhopalabdhy
[karya-sva]bhavanupalambhavyatiriktanamarthanam hetutvabhavaniscaya
iti | hetutadabhasayosca parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayaiva virodho
[hetula]ksanapratitikala (hbt 7) eva pratipannah |
tadatmaniyatapatribhasajñanadeva tadviparitasanyataya
tadabhasatapatriteh, parasparamitaretararupabhava[nisca]yat | tatra
trividhahetuvyatiriktvarthesu hetvabhasatvamupalabhyamanam
svaviruddham hetutvam nirakaroti | te ca hetutrayabahya artha
natyantasatta[yopa]gata napi hetutvam tesu nisidhyamanam,
kevalam vyamohat hetutvamanyatra prasiddhameva tataropitamasankitam
va tadviruddhopalambhadapasaryate | tat kimucyate-
"[atyantasambha]vinah katham virodhah" iti | na ca
sahanavasthanalaksana eva virodho yena tannyayah sarvatropavarnyeta
| napi yad yatra pratisidhyate tasya tatraiva virodhah [prati]pattavyo
yena "kathamasatah kenacid virodhagatih?" iti codyeta | na hi natra
sitasparso 'gneriti sadhyadharminyeva sitasparsasyagnina
virodha[samba]ndho (?) yatha tu asyanyatra prativirodhasyagnina
sadhyadharmini nisedhah tatha hetvabhasatvopalambhad
hetutrayabahyesvarthesu hetutvanirasah | [atyantasa]to 'pi ca
laksaniko virodhah pratiyate yatha ksanikatvenaksanikatvasya
tasya vastuni kvacidapyasambhavat, bhavena va yadvadabhavasya
sarva[saktivirahala]laksanasyetyalam
durmativispanditesvatyadareneti sthitametate- tritve hetutvam
niyamyamanam [tadviparyayasya] 'pi ca vyapta satyam tatra niyatam
bhavatityabhiprayavata viparyayavyaptim pradarsayitumidamuktam-
"hetvabhasa(sa)stato 'pare" iti |

[2. trividhabahyarthanam hetvabhasatvena vyaptescarca]

tatraitatsyat- ksanikavipaksa[sya sattva]viparyayena
vyaptirbadhakapramanavasadasita iha tu
trisankhyabahyanamarthanam hetvabhasatvena vyaptih katarena
pramanenavasitetya [traha]- "avinabhavaniamat" iti |
trividhahetuvyatirikte lingayatopagate sankayamane va vastuni
paksadharmatasadbhave 'pyavinabhavabhava[dityarthah] | (hbt 8)

tatha ca vaksyati- "na sa trividhaddhetoranyatrastityatraiva niyata
ucyate" iti | avinabhavavaikalyam ca
hetvabhasatvenasiddhviruddhanaikantikasamanya[dharme]na vyaptam
prameyatvadau niscitamiti hetvabhasatve sadhye 'vinabhavavaikalyam
svabhavahetuh |

avinabhavavaikalyam ca trividhahetuvyatiriktatvadeva [tadanyesam]
[vyapa]kanupalabdhitah siddham | tatha hi-
tadatmyatadutpattibhyamavinabhavo vyaptah, tayostatravasyambhavad
| tasya ca tayoreva bhavadatatsvabhavasyatadutpattesca [tadanayattata]ya
tadavyabhicaraniyamabhavad | taduktam-

"karyakaranabhavadva svabhavadva niyamakat |
avinabhavaniyamo 'darsananna na darsanat ||

[avasyambhava]niyamah kah parasyanyatha paraih |
ana(artha)ntaranimitte va dharme vasasi ragavat ||" iti |

rupadinapi hi rasaderavinabhavo na sva[tah kintu
svakara]navyabhicaradvaraka iti
tatkarano tpattirevavinabhavanibandhanam | anyatha tadanayattasya
tatkarananayattasya va tena[vinabhavakalpa]nyam sarvasya
sarvarthairavinabhavah syat, avisesat | ekarthasamavayanimitto
ruparasaderavinabhava iti cet | nanu samavayo
'pyadharya[dhara]bhutanamupavarnyate | sa
cadharadheyabhavastadatmanupakaretiprasangato na
sidhyatityekasamagryadhinataivaikarthasamavayo['vase]yah | anyo va
vastubhutih sambandho 'sambhavi tatha sambandhapariksayam
vistaratah sastrakrta pratipadimeveti tata evavadharyam | asa - - na
va (hbt 9) ja(nanvasatyapi ja)nyajanakabhava, tadatmye va,
tenaivavinabhavo nanyenetyatra vastusvabhavairevottaram vacyam ye
evam bhavanti nasmabhih, ke[valam vayam drastara] iti cet;
akasmikastarhi sa vastunam svabhava iti na kasyacinna syat | na
hyahetorddesakaladravyaniyamo yuktah | [taddhi kiñcit kvacidupa]niyeta na
va yasya yatra kiñcidayattamanayattam va | anyatha
visesabhavadistadesakaladravyavadanyadesadibhavah ke[na
varyeta visesabhavad | tato ya]dyenavinabhutam drsyate tasya
tenavyabhicarakaranam tattvacintakairabhidhanyam, na tu
padaprasarikavalambaniya | taccavyabhicarakaranam yathoktadanyanna
yujyate iti tadvikala na hetulaksanabhaja iti | tatha caha-

"samyogyadisu yesvasti pratibandho na tadsah | na te hetava
[ityuktam] vyabhicarasya sambhavad ||" iti |

atra prayogah- yasya yena saha tadatmyatadutpatti na sto na sa
tadavinabhavi, yatha prameyatvadiranityatvadina, na stasca kenacit
tadatmyatadutpatti svabhavakaryavyatirekinamarthanamiti
vyapakanupalabdhih | svabhavanupalabdhistu svabhavahetavantarbhaviteti
tasyah [tadatmya]laksana eva pratibandhah |
vyapakakarananupalabdhitu

tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhavasadeva vyapyakaryayornivrtti
sadhayatah |

[taduktam-

"tasma]t tanmatrasambaddhah svabhavo bhavameva va |
nivartayetkaranam va karyamavyabhicaratah ||" iti |

tadevam hetulaksanam 1 samkhyaniyamah 2 tadupadarsa[kam ca
pramana]m 3 atra sloke nirdistamiti |

[3. avinabhavaniamadityasya prakarantarena vyakhyanam]

athava 'tridhaiva sah'; iti sa paksadharmastriprakara eva
svabhavakaryanupalambhakhyastadamsena vyapto nanyah | [sa]
triprakarastadamsena (hbt 10) vyapta eveti sambandhah | kim
karanam? | "avinabhavaniamat" | avinabhavasya- vyapteh | trividha
eva paksadharme niyamat | trividhasya ca
paksadharmasyavinabhavaniamat | tena ca
[sva]bhavakaryanupalambhatmakatrividhapaksadharmavyatirikta na
tadamsena vyapta iti | trividhasca karyasvabhavanupalabdhirupah
paksadharmastadamsena vyapta eveti na tasyahetutvamityuktam bhavati |
tatastrividhahetubahyesvavi[nabha]baddhetuvyavaharam kurvantah,
trividhe ca
hetavavinabhavasyavasyambhava[bhava]dahetutvamacaksana nirasta
bhavanti |

[4. hetvabhasalaksananabhidhanepi tatsucanam]

tatraitat syat- hetvabhasanamapi [laksanam]bhidhaniam tatra
sisyanam hetuvyavaharanivrttaya ityaha "hetvabhasastato 'pare"
iti | "tatah" paksadharmastadamsena vyapta iti hetulaksanad
"apare" a[nye ta]laksanavikala hetvabhasa gamyanta eveti na
tallaksanamucyate | tatha hi- "paksadharmah" ityukte yatra
paksadharmata nasti na sa hetuh | "tadamsena vyaptah" iti vacane
yatra tadamsavyaptiviraho viparyayavyapteryapakasya va
tatravasyambhavabhavat, te heturupavikalataya "hetvabhasah"
asiddhviruddhanaikantika gamyanta eva | tatha hi- yallaksano yo
'rthah sisasya vyutpaditah tallaksanavirahite na tadvayavaharam
svayameva pravartayisyati a[tadrupa]pariharenaiva tadrupapratipatteriti
na tatra yatnah phalavan bhavati | yattvanyatra hetvabhasavyutpadanam
tanmandabuddhinadhikrtya | idam tu prakaranam vipulamatinuddisya
pranitam "samksepatam" iti vacanat | ta eva hi samksepatam
yathavadavagantum ksamah na mandamatayah, tesam
vistarabhidhanamantarena yathavadarthapratipatterabhavat | ata
evarthaksiptopanyasapurvakameva hetvabhasalaksanam
tatropavarnitamiti | tadatra vyakhyane hetulaksanam 1
hetusamkhyaniyamah 2 (hbt 11) tasya ca trividhasya
hetutvavadharanam 3 tadubhayakaranam 4
slistanirdesa[khyanam 5]

hetvabhasalakshanabhidhanakaranam 6 ceti sadarthah sloke
'tra nirdista iti |

kiñca- idamapi sadhu drsyate- "tridhaiva"
karyasvabhavanupalabdhi[bheda]bhinnah sa hetuh | tatha, tridhaiva
paksadharmanvayavyatirekarupabhedat "triprakara eva" trirupa eva |
tadamsavyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekayorabhidhanat |
nabadhitavisayatvadirupantarayogyapi sa hetuh | kutah? yatah
"hetvabhasastato 'pare" "tatah" trividhat svabha[va]deh,
paksadharmadirupatrayayogino va "apare" anye samyogyadayo
'badhitavisayatvativyatiriktarupavanto va | kasmad? | avinabhavasya
atraiva trividha eva trirupa eva ca hetau niyamadanyatra
svabhavadivyatirikta(kte) rupantarasambhavini va
avinabhavabhavadityarthah | na hi svabhavadivya[ti]rikte
pratibandhanibandhanasyavinabhavasya sambhavah tadvati va
rupantarasya | yatha ca(ca) satyevavinabhave rupantarasya na
sambhavastatha "sadlaksana" ityadina vaksyati |

[5. dinnaganusarena paksasabdasya dharmimatraparatvam]]

"paksadharmah" ityatra hetulaksane 'pi kriyamane yadi samudayah
pakse(kso) grhyate yo 'numanavisayastada sarvo heturasiddhah,
siddhau vanumanavaiyarthyamityaha "pakso dharmi" iti | katham punah
samudayavacanah paksasabdo dharmimat্রে varata iti cet? "avayave
samudayopacarat" | paksakhyasya hi samudayasya dvavavayavau dharmi
dharmasca | tadatra dharmimat্রে samudayopacarat paksasabdo varate |
tadekadesatvam ca samudayopacaranimittamiti na sadhyadharmino 'nyatra
tatprasangah | taduktam-

"samudayasya sadhyatvat dharmamat্রে [ca]dharmini | amukhye
'pyekadesatvat sadhyatvamupacaryate || "iti |

[6. dinnagavyakhyane isvarasenaksepastatuddharasca]]

tadetadacaryiyam vyakhyanamisvarasenakseptam parihartum
purvapaksayannaha "prayo[jane]" tyadina |

"narte, prayojanadistram(stam) mukhyasabdarthalanghanam |"

ityasati prayojane nopacaro yuktah | tato dharmidharma ityevastviti parah
| "na" prayojanabhavah | kutah? sarvascasau vivadasrayo 'nyo va
dharmi yastasya pratishedho 'rthah prayojanam yasyopacarasya
tadbhavastasmad "sarvadharmidharmapratisedharthatvadupacarasya" iti
prayojanabhavadityasiddho hetuh |

ka evam sati gunah? iti cedaha "evam hi" upacare sati
"caksusatvadi" adigrahanat 'kakasya karsnyat'; ityadi
vyadhikaranasiddham "parihrtam" hetutvena nirastam "bhavati" |
dharmidharma iti tu samanye [nabhi]dhanat tesamapi hetuta syaditi |

asatyupacare dharmigrahanadapyetat sidhyati | tato 'narthaka evopacara
ityaha parah- "dharmavacanenapi" na kevalam dha[rmiva]canena |

"dharmyasrayasiddhau" dharmina asrayanamasrayah parigrahastasya
siddhistasyam satyam | kim punarddharmasya dharmyaksepanimittamiti
cet? "para[srayatva]t"- dharmiparatantratvat "dharmasya" avasyamasau
dharminamaksipati | tato dharmivacanamatiricyamanam visistam
sadhyadharminameva pratipadayati, [na dharmimatram] | syanmatam-
dharmigrahanad visisto 'tra dharmi kascidabhipreta iti gamyeta | sa
tu sadhyadharmiti kutah? ityaha- "pratyasatte" rnyayat |
pratyasattiscatra dharmi[vacanasamarthyada]bhipreteti gamyate | vyaptau
tu nyaye dharmavacanenapi dharmimatraksepat dharmigrahanavaiyartham |
pratyasannata ca sadhyadharmina eva, tatra prathamam (hbt 13)
he[tupa]darsanat | na pratyasatteh sadhyadharmiparigraha | kutah? |
"drstantadharmino 'pi" na kevalam sadhyadharminah
pratyasatteh | kadacid vyaptidarsanapurvake prayoge
drstantadharminyapi prathamam hetusadbhavopadarsanat |

yadi na pratyasatteh sadhyadharmisiddhih parisesyat tarhi
bhavisyati | yatah "tadamsavyaptya" hetubhutaya
"drstantadharmini" dharmasya satva(ttva)siddheh | nahi
drstantamantarena hetoh sadhyena vyaptih pradarsayitum
sakyata iti manyate | tato dharmigrahanadvayatiricyamanat
sadhyadharmina eva parigraha | "tadamsena" iti ca tacchabdena
dharmavacanaksipto dharmi sambhantsyata iti tatsambandhanarthamapi
dharmigrahanam nasankaniyam | yatra prayojanantaram na sambhavati
sa parisesyavisayah, dharmivacanasya tvanyadapi prayojanam
sambhavyate | tat kutah parisesyat "dharmivacanat
sadhyadharmiparigraha"? iti manyamanah siddhantavadyaha- "siddhe
tadamsavyaptya drstantadharmini satva(ttve) punarddharmino
vacanam drstantadharmina eva yo dharmah sa heturiti
niyamarthamasankayeta | tatasca caksusatvadaya eva hetavah
syuh, na krtakatvadaya iti anistameva syat tasmadupacarah
kartavyah" iti |

kim punastarkasastra drstam kvacit niyamarthavacanamitya aha-
"drstam sajatiya eva" ityadi | "tatra yah san sajatiye-"
[nyayamukha 7] ityatracyariye hetulaksane 'sajatiya e[va]
satva(ttva)mi'tyavadharanena siddhe 'pi hetorvyatireke | kutra? |
sadhyabhava | yadetat "asamstadyaye" [nyayamukha 7] iti
asatva(ttva)vacanam tanniyamarthamacaryena vyakhyata[m a]satyeva
nastita yatha syat nanyatra na viruddha iti | tathehapi dharmivacanam
tatraiva bhavaniyamarthamasankayeta | kada? siddhe 'pi
drstantadharmini [sa]tve(ttve) | kutah? tadamsavyaptivacanat |
(hbt 14) kva bhavaniyamartham? "[ta]traiva" drstantadharmini, sati
casankasambhave | kutah? | parisesyat sadhyadharmiparigraha |
nanu apaksadharmasyahetutvat na niyamarthasanka | tatha hi-
sadhyadharmena vyapto 'pi dharmo yadi kvacid dharminyupalabhyeta tada
tatraiva svavyapakapratitim janayet nanyatra
[pratya]sattiviprakarsabhyam yathakramam | anupalavdhastu kvacid
dharmini katham gamakah? | tathabhava va sarvatra svavyapakam

gamayet pratyasattiviprakarsabhavade[vetyata] aha- "tasmat
samarthyat" ityadi | yadidamanantaram samarthyam samupavarnitam
asmat samarthyadarthasya sadhyadharmiparigrahalaksanasya bhavati
pratiti[rpa]tudhiyam srotrnam, kintvasabdakamartham
svayamanusaratam pratipattigauravam syat | tadupacaramatrat
svayamasabdakarthatbhyuharahitad dharmidharma ityane [na pa]ksadharmasya iti
"samananirddesat [pratipattigauravam ca] parihrtam bhavati |"
"pratipattigauravam ca" iti 'ca'sabdenaitadaha- ye
paropadesamakanksanti tairayamartho laksana[vaca]nad boddhavya iti
|

yathalaksanam pratiterapaksadharmo na heturiti kutah?
iyamasanka | tatastesam laksananusarinam
niyamasankapariharartham copacarakara[nami]ti |

[7. paksadharmasya ityatra niyamavyavastha]

iha vyavacchedaphalatvat sabdaprayogasyavasyamevavadharayitavyam |
sasthisamasacca paksadharmasya ityatra nanyah samasah sambhavati
| tatha ca paksasyaiva dharmasya [i]tyevamavadharanat
tadamsavyaptirvirudhyata iti viruddhalaksanatamudbhavayannaha
"paksasya dharmatve tvam(tam) paksam visesanamanyato
vyavacchedakamapekshata" iti "tadvisesanapekshasya" dharmasya "anyatra"
paksikrtadanyasmin sapakse "ananuvrttih" | tatha hi- yah
paksena visesyate sa paksasyaiva bhavati nanya[sya] | yatha- yo
devadattasya putrah sa tasyaiva putro na yajñadattasyapi | (hbt 15) tato
'nyatrananuvrtteh "asadharanata"- sadharanata na syat | tadam
savyaptivirodha [i]ti yavat | sadharanatayastva(yasca)
tadamsavyaptya pratipadanat | tato yadi paksadharmo na ta[damse]na
vyaptih, atha tadamsavyaptirna paksadharmasya ityathatam
laksanamiti |

nanu ca tadamsavyaptirnama sadhyadharmasya vyapakasya tatra hetau sati
tadadharadharmini bhava, eva, vyapyasya va hetostatraiva vyapake
sadhyadharme satyeva bhava iti svasadhyavinabhavalaksana vaksyate
| na canayavasyam paksikrtadanyatra vrttiraksipyate, yato
laksanavyaghata asankyeta | tatha hi- tatraiva paksikrte
satyeva sadhyadharme heturvartamanastadamsavyaptim pratipadyata eva |
yaiva casya sadhyadharmini svasadhyavinabhavita saiva gamakatve
nibandhanam nanyadharmine | sa ca svasadhyavinabhavah
pratibandhasadhakapramananibandhanah, na sapakse kvacid bahulam va
sahabhavamatradasanibandhanah | na hi lohalekhyam vajram
parthivatvat kashthadivat iti tadanyatra parthivatvasya
lohalekhyatavinabhavo 'pi tathabhavo bhavati | yadi ca
paksikrtadanyatraiva vyaptiradarsayitavyeti niyamastada
satvam(ttvam) katham ksanikatam bhavesu pratipadayet? | yo hi
sakalapadarthavyapinimaksa(nim ksa)nikatamicchati tam prati
kasyacit [sa]paksasyaivabhavat | yadapi kaiscit jvaladeh
ksanikatvamabhyupagamyate tadapi na pratyaksatah,

ksanavivekasyatisuksmatayanupalaksanat | anyatraiva ca
vyaptiradarsaniya na sadhyadharminyapiti ko 'yam nyayah? | evam
hi kalpanikatvam hetulaksanasya pratipannam syat, na
vastubalapravrttatvam, tasmāt svasadhyapratibandhad hetustena vyaptah
sidhyati | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanavrtya sadhyadharminyapi
sidhyatiti na kiñcidanyatranuvrtyapeksaya | (hbt 16) ata
evanyatroktam- "yat kvacid drstam tasya yatra pratibandhah
tadvidah tasya tad gamakam tatreti vastugatih" iti |

yadapi "anumeye 'tha tattalye sadbhavah-" ityadi laksanam tatrapi
sadhyadharmavaneva sapaksa ucyate | tatah satyeva sadhyadharme
vastityevamparametat | tatasca taddharmanah sadhyadharmino 'pi
vastavam sapaksatvam na vyavartate |
sadhyatvenestatayecchavyavasthitalaksanena paksatvena tasya
nirakartumasakyatvat | tasmāt tadamsavyaptivacanena
svasadhyavinabhavitvasya pratibandhanibandhanasyanyatha
tadayogadabhidhanannavasya manyatra vrttiraksipteti,
kathamidamasankitam? | satyam, naivedamasankaniyam, yadi sarvasya
hetoh paksikrte eva dharmini svasadhyapratibandhah pramanato
niscetum sakyeta | yatha sattvalaksanasya svabhavahetoh
ksanikatayam sadhyayam tadatmyam viparyaye
badhakapramanavrtya | karyahetostu pa[ksikrtadharmina |
kasyacit svabhavahetoh] pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah pratibandhah
katham parokse sadhyadharme grhyeta? | tasmāt tasyanyatraiva
[prasiddhiriti tadvisesanapeksasya tatra apeksanat
anya]trananuvrtteh asadharanata sambhavamatrenasankita |
tada hyanyatravartamanah
sadhyaviparita[vyatireka].....
.....tadubhayabahirbhavayogat taddharminah
sadhyavrttivyavacchedabhyam sarvasamgrahat tatra
samsayahetu[rbhavati | syanmatam- kvacidasraye sattayah
prakpravrttapurvagrhi]tavismrtapratibandhasadhakapramanasmrtye
'nyatra vrttirapeksaniya | etat pariharati | "na" ityadi |
[nanyatrananubhavattih | kutah? (hbt 17) ayogo 'samba]ndhah
tavdyavacchedena visesanat paksasya | na hyanyayogavyavacchedenaiva
visesanam bhavati | [kintu ayogavyavacchedenapi | yatra dharmini
dha]rmasya sadbhavah samdihyate tatranyogavyavacchedasya
nyayapratvat | atra ca drstantah["yatha caitro dharnurdhara
iti" | caitre hi dhanurdhara]tvam samdihyate kimasti nasti iti |
tatascaitro dhanurddhara iti tatsadbhavapratipadika srutih
[paksantaramadhanurdharatvam sroturasankopasthapitam]
nirakarotityayogavyavacchedo 'tra nyayapratyah |
parabhimatavyavacchedaniracikirsayaha- ["na, anyayogavyavacchedena
visesanat" anyatrananuvrttera]sadharanateti sambandhah | atrapi
drstanto "yatha partho dhanurddhara iti" | samanyasabdo 'pyayam
dha[nurdharasabdah prakaranasamarthyadina
prakrstaganuvrttih | iha parthe] hi dhanurddharatvam

siddhameveti nayogasanka | [tadr]sam tu satisayam
kimanyatrasti nastityanyayoga [sankayam srotuh yada partho
dhanurdhara iti ucya]te tadanyayogavyavacchedo nyayaprapta,
pratipadyasankopasthapitayoreva paksayoh para[sparam virodhat
ekanirdesena anyayogavyavacchedasya] nyayabalayatvat | tadiha pakse
'styayam dharmo na veti samsitau [paksadharmas ityukte paksasya dharmas
eva nadharmah | dharmasca asritatvadvisesanam tenayogo
vya]vacchidyate nanyayogastadamsavyaptya tasya pratipadita[tvena
drstante samdehabhavad |

"tadamsah" taddharma iti | tacchabdena paksah paramrsyate na
dharmah, dharmasya dharmasambhavad | amsasca dharmo naikadesah,
paksa[sabdena dharmimatravacanat | na tadamsah tasya
eka]desabhaditi |

[8. vyaptervyapyavyapakobhayadharmatvam]

tasya paksadharmasya sato vyaptih- yo vyapnoti yasca vyapyate
[tadubhayadharmataya pratiteh | yada vyapakadharmataya vivaksyate
ta]da vyapakasya gamyasya | tatrata satsaptabhyarthapradhanametata
nadharapradhanam, dharmanam dharmas[antaratvabhavad |
tenayamarthah]- (hbt 18) yatra dharmini vyapyamasti tatra sarvatra
bhava eva vyapakasya svagato dharmo vyaptih | tata[sca
vyapyabhavapeksaya vyapyasyaiva vyaptatpratitih] | na
tvevamavadharyate | vyapakasyaiva tatra bhava iti |
hetvabhavaprasangadvapakasyapi murtatvadestatratra bhavad | napi
'tatraive'ti prayatnanantariyakatvaderahetutapatteh | sadharanasca
hetuh syat | nityatvasya prameyesveva bhavad | yada tu
vyapyadharmata(rmataya) vivaksa vyaptestada vyapyasya va gamakasya
tatraiva vyapake gamye sati | ytatra dharmini vyapako 'sti tatraiva bhavo,
na tadabhava 'pi vyaptiriti | atrapi vyapyasyaiva tatra bhava
ityavadharanam hetvabhavaprasaktereva nasritam, avyapyasyapi tatra
bhavad | napi vyapyasya tatra bhava eveti
sapaksaikadesavrtterahetutvapraptih | sadharanasya [ca] hetutvam
syat | prameyatvasya nityesvavasyambhavaditi |
vyapyavyapakadharmatasamvarnanam tu vyapterubhayatra
tulyadharmatayaikakara pratitih samyogivat ma bhuditi
pradarsanartham | tatha hi- purvatrayogavyavacchedenavadharanam
uttaratrayogavyavacchedeneti kuta ubhayatraikakarata vyapteh? |
taduktam-

"linge lingi bhavatyeva linginyevetarat punah | niyamasya viparyase
'sambandho lingalinginoh ||" iti |

etenacaryena samyogabalat gamakatve yo dosa uktah-

"na ca kenacidamsena na samyogi hutasanah | dhumo va sarvatha tena
praptam dhumat prakasanam ||" iti |

sa iha navataratityakhyatam bhavati | tatha hi- samyogasya

ubhayatravisesat esa prasango na tu vyapteh | na hi yadrsi
(hbt 19) vyapakadharmā vyaptih tadrasyeva vyapyadharmā iti | tatha
caha-

"sambandho yadyapi dvisthah sahabhavyangalinginoh |
adharadheyavad vrttistasya samyogivanna tu ||" iti |

tena vyapako vyapyo na bhavati vyapyasca [na] vyapaka iti | "tadamsena
vyapto hetuh" iti vacanat na samyogipaksokto dosah |
napyubhayorgamyagamakataprasangah, yathoktad hetulaksanad
vyapakasyaiva gamyatvapatiteh, vyapyasyaiva gamakatasampratyaditi |

[9. vyapteranvayavyatirekarupayossucanam]]

yadi tarhi "paksadharmastadamsena vyaptah" ityetaddhetulaksanam
tatah paksadharmatvam tadamsavyaptisceti dvirupo hetuh syat,
anyatra ca trirupa uktah tat katham na vyaghatah? ityaha "etena"
tadamsavyaptivacanena "anvayo vyatireko va uktah" veditavya iti
sambandhah | anvayavyatirekarupatvad vyapteriti bhavah | tatha hi- ya
eva yenanvito yannivrttau ca nivartate sa eva tene vyapta ucyate iti
tadatmakatvad vyaptervyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekabhidhanam | tato
vyaptivacanena rupadvayabhidhanat na vyaghata iti |

[10. vyapteh pratyaksenanumanena va niscayah]]

tau ca jñapakahetvadhikarat niscitau | "niscayasca tayornaikenaiva
pramanena api tu yathasvam |" yasya yad atmiyam pramanam
niscayakam tena | yasya ca yat niscayakam pramanam tad uttaratra
vaksyati |

"anvayo vyatirako va" iti tulyakaksatasucanartho 'vasabdah | tena
sadharmyavaidharmyavatoh prayogayorekenaiva
dvtiyagatervidhipratishedharupataya vyavrttibhede 'pi
paramarthatastadatmyat nobhayopadarsanamiti sucitam bhavati | vyatireko
hi sadhyanivrttau lingasya nivrttidharmakatvam svabhavabhuto dharma
ityanvayarupata vastuto 'sya na virudhyate | "paksadharmasca" | kim? |
"yathasvam pramanena niscitah" (hbt 20) ukta iti sambandhah |
niscayaprasangena so 'pyatra pratipadyate, niscitasya
gamakatvamakhyatum |

.....
..... iti pradarsanartho 'vasabdah | "pratyaksena ca svayam
svalaksanakaratve 'pyanantarasamanyavikalpajananat prasiddhah"
upacarato niscaya ucyate- pratyaksaprsthabhavino
vikalpasyanadhigatarthadhigantrtvabhavam darsayitum | tena yadyapi
samanyarupam lingamavasthapyate tathapi svalaksanapratitireva
tadvyavasthanibandhanamiti pratyaksatah paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini
prasiddhirucyate | etaccanantameva vyaktikarisyate | "anumanato va
sadhyadharmini paksadharmasya prasiddhi" niscayah |
pramanaphalabhedacca "anumanatah" anumanena niscaya iti aha |
"atrodaharane" yathakramam "yatha pradese dhumasya" dhumasamanyasya

pratyaksato niscayah iti |

[11. uddayotakaramatam nirasya desadyapeksakaryahetorgamakativokti]

yastu manyate- 'yah pradeso 'gnisambandhi so 'pratyakso yastu
pratyakso nabhobhagarupa alokadyatma dhumavattaya drsyamano na so
'gniman atah katham pradese dhumasya pratyaksatah prasiddhih |
tasmad dhuma eva dharmi yuktah | sagnirayam dhumah dhumatvat
ityevam sadhyasadhanabhavah'; iti- tasyapi sagneh
dhumavayavyapratyaksatvat, paridrsyamanyasya corddhavabhagavartino
'gnina sahvrtteh, katham dhumasamanyasya sadhyadharmini
pratyaksatah prasiddhih? | dhumavayavi pratyaksa iti cet; na,
avayavyatirekena tasyabhavat | lokadhyavasayatastasyaikatve va
pradesasyapi tavatah (hbt 21) kalpitamekatvam na nivaryate | pradese
eva ca loko 'gni pratipadyate, na dhume | desakaladyapeksayaiva ca
karyaheturgamakah | yadaha-

"istam viruddhakarye 'pi desakaladyapeksanam |
anyatha vyabhicari syad bhasmevasitasadhanah (dhane) ||

iti |

"tato desadyapeksagnisadhane dhumavattaya |
grhyamanasya desasya dharmita na virudhyate ||"

yatha balakavato vrksaderddesadyapeksaya jalasadhanatvamiti |
"sabde va krtakatvasya" pratyayabhedabheditvadinanumaneneti |

[12. nirvikalpam katham samanyagrahiti kumarilaksepsyottaram]

atra yathopavarnitam pratyaksatah paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini
prasiddhavabhiprayamapratipadyamanah kumarilah- 'katham
pratyaksena(na)vikalpena samanyatmano lingasya dhumadeh
svrupagra[hana]mapi tavad yujyate, dharmino va kuta eva
tatsambandhagrahanam'- iti pratyavatasthe | tena hi
"pratyaksapurvatvaccanumanaderddharmam pratyanimittatvam" ityetad
bhasyam-

"katham pratyaksapurvatvamanumanadino bhavet? |
yada smrtyasamarthatvannirvikalpendriyasya dhih ||

na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayostatha |

grhitih"

ityaksipy-

" pratyaksagrahanam yattu lingaderavikalpanat |
tannestatvad vikalpasyapyartharupopakarinah ||

asti syalocanjñanam prathamam nirvikalpakam |
balamukadivijñanasadrsam suddhavastujam ||

tatah param punarvastu dharmairjatyadibhiryaya |

buddhyavasiyate sapi pratyaksatvena sammata ||"

iti bruvata- 'saugatanamevayam
lingadharmitatsambandhagrahanalaksano doso yesamavikalpakameva
pratyaksam, nasmakam savikalpamapi pratyaksamicchatam'; ityuktam
bhavati | tatastadupavarnitadosapratividhanayaha- "sadhuma hi"
ityadi | ayamatra samudayarthah- pratyaksam hi
purovasthitamauttaradharyena dhumapradesadikam vidhirupena
dhumadisvalaksanam sakalajasajatiyavijatiyavyavrttam ca
svasvabhavavyavasthiteh sarvasamarthamatranam
parasparamasamkirnarupatvat
tatsamarthyabhaviyathasthanamanukurvatpascattyavidhipratishedhavikalpad
vayam janayati yena dhumapradesakhyau dharmadharminau
tayoscauttaradharyam 'evametata nanyatha iti vikalpayati |
yathanubhavamabhyasapatavadipratyayantarasaahakarina
vikalpanamudayat | tato dharmadharminoh svarupaniscayah
sambandhaniscayasca pratyaksanibandhanah sampadyate | tatha hi- ayameva
dhumapradesayoh sambandhasya niscayo yah 'atrayam';
ityadhyavasayah | sa cavikalpenapi pratyaksena yathoktena prakarena
sampadita eva | na cauttaradharyavasthitad vastudvayadanya eva
kascidadha[radhe]yabhavalaksanah sambandhah yatah tasya
pratyaksenanubhutatvat pascada(d) vikalpanam syat |
vastubhutasya tasyanyatra nisedhat | tasmadayam tadeva
tathavasthitamarthadvayamasritya kalpanasamaropita eva | tena sambandhah
sambandhiti bhedantarapratiksepapratiksepabhyam dharmadharmitaya
vyavaharo loke na tu paramarthikah | samanyavyavaharo 'pi
vijatiyavyavrttaneva bhavanasr(sri)tya kalpanasamaropita eva
pratanyate | tesameva bhinnanamapyanubhavadvarena
vijatiyavyavrttataya prakrtyaivaikakaraparamarsapratyayahetutvat |
tatha caha-

"ekapratyavamarsarthajñanadyekarthasadhane |
bhede 'pi niyatah kecit svabhavenendriyadivat ||"

tatah samanyavi[kalpajananadvaya] tatpratibhasino dhumakarasya
vijatiyavyavr[ttarupasya samanyarupataya] pratyaksenaiva
grhitatvat | na hi vijatiyavyavrttirvyavrttadanyaiva kacid
yasyah pratyaksenagrahanam syat | tasmad yathaparidrsta
dhumadisvalaksanamevanyato vyavr[ttatmana vi]kalpyata iti
pratipatradhyavasayasat smrtireva | dvidvidho vikalpah
pratyaksaprsthabhavi vastutah punarnirvisaya eva | tato yadaha-
samanyasyananubhutataya-

"smartametadabhedena vijñanamiti yo vadet |
tasya vandhyasute 'pyasti nunam smaranasaktata ||"

iti tadapyapastamiti ||

[13. anumiteh samanyavisayatve 'navastheti kumarilaksepasyottaram]

athavaparam kumarilenabhihitam- "svalaksanavisayam pratyaksam
samanyalaksanavisayamanumanam" iti vacanat
dhumadisamanyamanumanagrahyameva | tatra canavastha lingagrahino
'pyanumanasya tadanyalingabalenotpatteh | tasya ca samanyarupataya
tadanyanumanamanavisayatvat tatha tadanyasyapiti kasyacidekasyapi
linginah pratipattih yugasahasrairapi na sambhavati | kimanga
punarekena purusayuskeneti | tatha caha-

"samanyam nanumanena vina yasya pratiyate |
na ca lingavinirmuktamanumanam pravartate ||

asamanyasya lingatvam na ca kenacidisyate |
na canavagatam lingam kiñcidasti prakasakam ||

tasyapi canumanena syadanyena gatih punah |
tadudbhutisca linga syat samanyajñanasamhitat ||

tasya capyanumanatvam lingena ca tadudbhavah |
anumanantaradeva jñatenaivam ca kalpane ||

lingalingyanumananamanantyadekalingini |
gatiryugasahastresu bahusvapi na vidyate ||"

ityasankayaha "sadhuma hi" ityadi | evam manyate |
yasyanumanantarena samanyam na pratiyate bhavatu tasyayam
dosah, (hbt 24) asmakam tu pratyaksaprsthabhavinapi
vikalpena prakrtivibhramat samanyam pratiyate | lingavikalpasya ca
svalaksanadarsanasrayatvat paramparaya
vastupratibandhadavisamvadakatvam, maniprabhayamiva manibhranteh |
karyahetutvamapi vikalpavabhasino dhumasamanyasya
lingatayavasthapyamanasya karyadarsanasrayataya tadadhyavasayacca |
na hi dhumasvalaksanasya lingatavasthapyatitum yukta,
tasyasadharanasya sapakse vrttyabhavat, tadamsavyaptyayogat,
sadhya sadhanasamkalpe vastudarsanasambhavacceti |

yattuktam 'samanyalaksanavisamanumanam' iti tatra
naivamavadharyate- samanyalaksanavisayamanumanameveti |
pratyaksaprsthabhavinino vikalpasyapi tadvisayatvat tadanyasya ca
vikalpasya | kintu samanyalaksanavisayamevanumanamityavadharyate
svalaksanavisayatvanisedharthamiti | tatra saha dhuma vartata iti
"sadhuma" | paksadharmatapatipadanarthamevamuktam | vidhivikalpasya
caitadeva bijam | tam "sadhuma pradesam drstavatah"
pratyakseneti sambandhah | kidrsam "arthantaraviviktakupam"
arthantaraih sajatiyavijatiyairviktamasankirnam rupamasyeti
vigraha | sarvabhavanam svasvabhavavyavasthiteh
svabhavasankaryabhavat | anyatha sarvasya
sarvatropayogadatiprasangah | anena pratishedhivikalpasya
nimittamakhyatam, samanyotpreksayasca bijam | taduktam-

"itaretarabhedo 'ntya(sya) bijam samjña yadarthika" iti |

tatha hi- arthantaravyavrttim parasparavyavrttanamapi
samanamutpasyato bhinnamesam rupam tirodhayabhinnam
svabhavamaropayanti kalpanotpadyate | "asadharanatmana" iti
arthantaravyavrttena svabhavena | na tu yatha kumarilo manyate-
'arthantaraviveko 'bhavapramanagrahyo na pratyaksavaseyah'; iti |
nahi vastubalabhavina pratyaksena anyathadarsanasambhavo
bhrantatapasangat | tenatmana (hbt 25) drstavatah satah
pumso 'nantaram "smartam lingajñanamutpadyate" iti sambandhah |
smrtireva "smartam" | lingapratibhasi jñanam "lingajñanam" |
anena pratyaksaprsthabhavini vikalpe yatsamanyamabhati tasya
lingavyavasthamaha |

paramarthatah kim visayam? |

"yathadrstabhedaparamartha[visayam].....

.....

[14. darsanavidhipratishedhavikalpesu pramanyapramanyavyavastha
|]

[da]rsanavidhipratishedhavikalpanam pramanapramanacintamarabhate
| "tatra" tesu darsanavidhipratishedhavikalpesu | tadadyam yadetat-

"asti hyalocanjñanam prathamam-" iti

adau vikalpapravrtterbhavamiti "adyam" akhyatam "asadharanavisayam"
svalaksanavisayam darsanam tad "eva" pramanam na
vidhipratishedhavikalpavapi | tasyaiva pramanalaksanayogaditarayosca
tadasambhavat | tatha hi-
anadhigatavisayatvamarthakriyasadhanavisayatvam ca
pramanalaksanam | tad darsanasyaivasti |

tatra "adyam" ityapurvarthavijñanatvamakhyatam "asadharanavisayam"
iti arthakriyasadhanavisayatvam |
svalaksanasyaivarthakriyasadhanatvat |

[15. pratishedhavikalpasyapramanyasthapanam |]

tatra pratishedhavikalpasya tavat pratyaksagrhitarthavisayataya
smrtitvam pratipadayannaha- "tasmin" asadharane "tathabhute"
arthantarairasankirnarupe "darsanena"
asankirnarupasamarthyabhavina "drste" adhigate "sati" | tatha
hi- vyatiriktamapi bhavamsadabhavamsamicchata bhavamsah
svabhavenasankirnarupah kalpaniyah, anyatha sa evabhavamso
na sidhyet | na ca svabhavenasankirnarupatayamasatyam (hbt 26)
prthagbhutabhavamsasadbhave 'pi sa yuktimati, svahetubalayatasya
sankirnarupasyakiñcitkarabhavamsasambhave 'pi tyagayogat | na
ca tenaiva tadvinasanam, vinasahetvayogasya pratipadayisyamanatvat |
tena sankirnarupavinasane ca varam svahetoreva svabhavato
'sankirnarupanamudayo 'stu kim parivradmodakanyayopagamena? |
tasmad svabhavata eva bhavanam pararupavikalatvamabhavamsah
nanyah | sa ca tathabhuto darsanena grhita eva | tasmimstathabhute

drste "sa" padartha "yena" vastuna "asadharanah" samanasvabhavo
na bhavati tadrupavikalasvabhavatvat "tadasadharanatham" tena
tenatadrupenasamanasvabhavatam etadeva vyanakti | "tatah"
arthantarad "bhedam" vilaksanyamanyarupamidam na bhavatiti
"abhilapanti" abhimukhayanti drstavilaksanye pravartamanataya
"smrtirutpanna pratyaksabalena" | yadi tu lingabalenotpadyeta
vyavacchedavisayapi smrtirna syaditi bhavah | kim visaya? |
"atadvyavrttivisaya |" tacchabdena darsanavisayasya vastunah
paramarsah krtah | na tat atat vijatiyam | atasmad vyavrttih
atavdyavrttih | sa visayo yasyah sa tatha | athadrsta
evarthantarebhyo bhedo mayapi kalpyate iti pratipatra (ttara)
dhyavasayaccaivamuktam | paramarthato nirvisayatvat | sa "na
pramanam" nabhavapramanaphalamityarthah | na hi smrtijanakatvena
pramanata yukta | kasmata na pramanam? | yathadrstasayakaro
'bhyasapatavadipratyayantarasapekso visesastasya grahanat | na
hi drstimityeva vikalpena grhyate, darsanavisesat sarvakareshu
vikalpodayaprasangat, api tu kascidevabhyasadipratyayapeksha
ityakaragrahanenacaste |

bhavatu yathadrstakaragrahanam | pramanam tu kasmanna
bhavatiti parasya taduktapramanalaksanaviraham darsayannaha-
"prag" (hbt 27) alocanajñanodayakale "asadharanam"
assankirnarupam drstva asadharanamarthantararupam na
bhavatiti "abhilapatah" vikalpayatah
"pratisedhavigalpasypurvarthadhigamabhavad"
apurvarthavijñanatavirahat | apurvarthavijñanam ca pramanam
bhavatyocyata iti bhavah |

[16. vidhivikalpasyapramanyavyavasthapanam]

yadyuktena prakarena pratisedhavigalpo na pramanam,
vidhivikalpastarhi pramanam bhavisyati | nahi
tasyapurvarthavijñanatvabhavah sambhavati | tatpratibhasino
'nugatasya samanyakarasyasadharanarupavalambina
darsanenadhigamat tat kuto 'syapramanyam | taduktam-

"tatah param punarvastu"

ityadi | tadetat kumarilavacanamasankya vidhivikalpasyapi
pramanyamanupa(mapa)nudannaha- "arthakriyasadhanasya" svalaksanasya
"alocanajñanena darsanadadrstasya punastatsadhanasya"
arthakriyasadhanasya svabhavasya "vikalpenapratipatteh vidhivikalpo na
pramanam" | yadyapi tenanadhigatam samanyamadhigamyata iti varnyate
tathapi tad arthakriyasadhanam na bhavati iti tadadhiganta
taimirikadijñanaprakhyo vidhivikalpo na pramanam |

"tatah param punarvastu dharmairjatyadibhiryaya |
budhyah(ddhya)'vasiyate"

iti cocyate | tatra punarvastugrahanena nirvikalpapakapratyaksavisayasyaiva

vastuno jatyadi visistasya vikalpabudhya(ddhya)'vasaya ucyate | tasya
ca nirvikalpajñanenaivadhigamat na tatra pramanyam,
jatestvarthakriyasadhanatvabhavadanadhigataya adhigame 'pi
kesadijñanasyeva na pramanyam | ata evarthakriyasamarthyavirahina
samanyenendriyanam samprayogabhavat pratyaksatapyasambhavini |
'ca'karena smrtivacceti purvoktakaranasamuccayah | smrtitvam
casyottaratra pratipadayisyate | "anumanavad" (hbt 28) iti
vaidharmyadrstantah | yatha pratyaksenarthakriyasadhane
pradesakhyai dharminyadhigate
'pyanadhigatasyagnerarthakriyasadhanasyasamanyakarena paroksasya
svalaksanakarena pratipattumasakyatvat pratipattirnaivam
vidhivikalpena samanyakarenanadhigamarthakriyasadhanamadhigamyate,
taisyalocanajñanenaivadhigamat | tasmim(smin) smrtirevasaviti na
pramanamiti |

[17. arthakriyasadhanavisayajñanasyaiva pramanyasamarthanam]

"arthakriyasadhanavisayameva pramanam" netaraditi kuta etat? iti cet
"arthakriyarthi hi" puruso yasmat hitahitapraptiparihararthi "sarvo"
na kakataliyanyayena kascideva, "preksavan" buddhipurvakari
"pramanamapramanam va" pramanadeva sarvada pravarta(rte)ya
apramanat ma kadacit, vipralambhasambhavad, "ubhayamanvesate" na
vyasanitaya | tato 'yamarthakriyasadhanavisayameva pramanam braviti,
tasyarthakriyasadhane pravrttyangatvat | netarat, tadviparitatvat |
tathahi- pramanamavisamvadakamapratarakamucyate loke 'pi |
yaccarthakriyasadhanamanadhigacchanna tatra pravartayati, kuta eva tat
prapayet tat kathamavisamvadakataya preksapurvakari
pramanamacaksita? |

[18. samanyasya vistarenavastutvasadhanam]

yadyevam samanyamapyarthakriyasadhanameva tatastadviseyaya
vidhivikalpah pramanam bhavisyatiti ced aha- "na ca"naiva
"samanyam kañcit"
tatsadhyatayopagamabhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanamanyam va
vyaktisadhya "arthakriyamupakalpayati" | kidrsam?,
"svalaksanapratipatteh" vyaktipratipatteralocanajñanasamjñitaya
"urddham" uttarakalam "tatsamarthyotpannavikalpavijñanagrahyam" iti |
tacchabdena svalaksanapratipattih sambadhyate | 'tatah param
punarvastu'; ityadi parairabhidhanadevam braviti
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pratyaksapramanatam nirakartum
| sarvameva tu samanyam na kañcidarthakriyamupakalpayati | (hbt 29)
yat tu samanyamanumanavikalpagrahyam tat
karanavyapakasambaddhalinganiscayadvarayatam
sambaddhasambandhadanadhigatarthakriyasadhanavisayamarthakriyamupakalpa
yatiti tadviseyaya vikalpah pramanam | idam tu naivam,
adhigatatvadarthakriyasadhanasyalocanajñanene | atrodaharanam
"yatha- nilam drstva nilamiti jñane" pratibhasamanamiti
sesah | na samanyam kañcidarthakriyamupakalpayatiti prakrtena

sambandhah |

nanu ca lingavikalpapratibhasi samanyam prakrtam tat
kimanyadudahriyate? | sarvasya darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya
paropagatam pratyaksapramanatam tulyanyayataya nirakartum |
kampunarnilamiti vikalpajñane darsanaprsthabhavini
pratibhasamanam samanyamarthakriyam nopakalpayati? | yadi
vyaktisadhyam; tadanyo 'pi padartha 'nyadiyamarthakriyam
nopakalpayatiti tasyapyanarthakriyasadhanatvadavastutvaprasangah |
atha svasadhyam; tadasiddham, abhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanayah
svasadhyayah karanadityasankayaha- "tadeva hi" yat
tadalocanajñane nopalabdham "nilasvalaksanam" nilavyaktih
"tathavidhasadhyarthakriyakari" | tathavidhasabdena
samanyamatrabhipretam, tadsaparyayatvadasya, sadharanarupasya ca
tadsatvat | tena tathavidhasadhyam
nilasamanyasadhyamabhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanamarthakriyam
kartum silamasya svalaksanasyeti tat tathoktam |

evam manyate- yatha bhinna api vyaktayah kayacit pratyasattya
tadekaryapratiniyamalaksanaya tadekamabhinnam samanyamupakurvanti,
tadaparasamanyayogamantarenapi, anyathanavasthprasangat,
tathabhinnajñanabhidhanatmikamapyarthakriyam sadhayisyanti |
kimapramanakena pramanabadhitena ca samanyenopagatena? | tatha hi-
anumanadike jñane yathavidhamasyaspastam rupam pratibhasate na
tathavidham vyaktisu drsyamanasupalaksayamah | ekameva hi
vyaktidarsanakale spastam niladirupam vibhavayamah | (hbt
30) tat kathamadrstakalpanayatmanam svayameva vipralabhemahi? |
vyaktirupasamsargad ayogolakavanhivadavibhavanamiti cet; na, sarvatra
bhedabhedavyavasthaya abhavaprasangat | asyottarasanyatrap
sulabhatvat | na ca samanyasya dve rupe stah spastamaspastam
ca, yenaikena darsane pratibhaseta anyenumanadijñane,
padarthadvayopagamaprasangat, pratibhasabhedasyaiva sarvatra
bhavabhedavyavasthanibandhanatvat,
samanyasyaparasamanyaprasakternihsamanyasya casyopagamat |

[19. kumariloktadvayatmakabuddhernirasanam |]

etenaitadapi nirastam yadaha-

"sarvavastusu buddhisca vyavrttitanugamatmika |
jayate dvayatmakatvena vina sa ca na yujyate ||"

"na catranyatara bhrantirupacarena cesyate |
drdhatvat sarvada buddherbhrantistadbhantivadinam ||"

iti | yato yadindriyabuddhimabhipretyocyate; tadasiddham, aspastasya
niladyakarasya spastaniladyabhasayam tatanupalaksanat,
spastasyapi ca dvitiyasyanuyayinah | tadbhave ca
vyaktidvayantaralamapyapnuvatah katham tadanugamah? |
vyapta(vyakta) copalabhyasya satah tatanupalaksanam kutah? |

nahi tasya vyaktavyaktarupasambhavah, ekatvat | tatha caha-

"vyaktavekatra sa vyaktabhedat sarvatraga yadi |
jatirdrsyeta sarvatra [sapi na vyaktapeksini] ||"

iti | ekatrapi ca vyaktavupalabhyamanayam sakalatrailokyavyapi rupam
sakalavasrayavyapi va drsyeta? | na hyekasyah kiñcid
drstamadrstam va nama ksanikatadivad |
drstayamapyekatraivasraye darsanavasayo na sarvatreti cet; na,
vikalpena taddarsanabhyupagamat | na hi niscayavisayikrtam
caniscitam ceti yuktam | tatah sarvagatarupadarsane sarvarthanam
darsanaprasangah | na hi taddarsane (hbt 31) tatsahacarina
upalabhyasya tadabhinnasvabhavasya canupalambho yuktah | tatah
kathamindriyabuddherdvyatmakata? |

athanumanadibuddhim; tasyamapi svalaksanapratibhasanat kuto
dvayatmakatvam? | na hi tasu samanyagrahinishvaspato
vyaktyakara iva laksyamanah svalaksanapratibhasah | tadabhave
'pi tasam bhavat | akarantarena ca svajñane[']pratibhasanat
anekakarayogad ekasya, apratiprasangacca | tasmanneyam
bhinnarthagrahinyabhinna samanyabuddhih pratibhati
svalaksanodbhava sati | kintvanadivitatha vikalpabhyasavasananajanita
sati tathavabhasate | drdhatvam ca buddhernavinasitvam,
ksanikatvabhyupagamat kintvabadhyamanatvam | na casyastat sambhavati,
lesato badhakasyoktatvat | vistaratastu syavdadabhangad
yathavasaramihaiva tatra tatra vidhasyamanad badhakamavadharyam | tasmad
yatha vyaktayah samanyantaramantarena tadekamupakurvanti
tathabhinnajñanabhidhane api pravartayisyantiti tadeva
nilasvalaksanam samanyasadhyatvopagatarthakriyakari |

[20. kumariladattasya dosasya saugatabuddhyabdhakatvadarsanam]

yastu-

"samanyam nanyadistam cet tasya vrterniyakam |
gotvenapi vina kasmad gobuddhirna niyamyate ||

yatha tulye 'pi bhinnatve kesucid vrtyavrttita |
gotvaderanimittapi tatha buddhirbhavisyati ||"

iti purvapaksayitva-

"visayena hi buddhinam vina notpattirisyate |
visesadanyadicchanti samanyam tena tad dhruvam ||

ta hi tena vinotpanna mithya syurvisayadrte |
na tvanyena vina vrttih samanyasyeha dusyati ||"

iti mithyatvoprasangadosa ukto nasau tathagatasamayanayavadatabuddhin
badhate | samanyabuddhinam badhakapratyayanibandhanasya
mithyatvasyopagatatvat | tatha hi-

"kasmad sasnadimatsveva gotvam? yasmad tadatmakam |

tadatmyamasya kasmat cet, svabhavaditi gamyatam ||"

iti vacanat 'vyaktisvabhavam ca samanyam | na casadharanam
vyaktyudayavinasayordhya(yosca) nodayavyayayogi'; ityuyuktam,
viruddhadharmadhyasato bhedaprasangaditi | aha ca-

"tadatmyam cetmatam jatervyaktijanmanyajatata |
nase 'nasasca kenestah? tadvaccananvayo na kim? ||

vyaktijanmanyajata cedagata nasrayantarata |
pragasinna ca taddese sa taya sangata katham? ||

vyaktinase na cennasta gata vyaktyantaram na ca |
tacchunye na sthita dese sa jatih kveti kathyatam ||

vyakterjanmadiyoge 'pi yadi jateh sa nesyate | tadatmyam
kathamistam syadanupaplutacetasa ||" iti |

[21. nilavikalpasyapramanyasamarthanam |]

yadi nilasvalaksanameva samanyasadhyarthakriyakari tadeva
tarhyadhigacchan vikalpah pramanam bhavisyatityaha- "tacca"
nilakhalaksanam | "tenatmana" nilasadhyarthakriyakarina
svabhavena "drstameva" alocanapratyayena | tato nispaditakriye
karmanyavisesadhayi vikalpajñanam katham pramanam syat? |
atha matam- samanyameva tarhyadhigacchan nilavikalpah pramanamastu |
tacca samanyamarthakriyakari | yato nilasadhyamevarthakriyam nilena
saha sambhuya karisyati | vyaktisvabhavye hi samanyanityaha- "na
ca" naiva "tat svalaksanagrahanottarakalabhavino"
nilavyaktidarsanottarakalam bhavanasilasya |
lingagrahanottarakalabhavinastu purvoktena prakarena
vyaktisadhyaarthakriya samanyasya kalpitasya (hbt 33) vyavasthapayitum
sakyata iti bhavah | "nilavikalpasya visayena" nilasamanyena
"nilasadhyarthakriya" rañjanadika "kriyate" | tasya
vyaktisvabhavyayoge sati kalpitarupasya tadasambhavat | na ca
nityasvabhavatamabibhranena nilavikalpasya visayena
nilasadhyanya varthakriya kriyate | kramayaugapadyavirodhaditi manyate |

[22. mimamsakasammatapramanalaksane dosadarsanam |]

tadevam 'nilam drstva nilam'; iti jñane pratibhasamanam
samanyam na kañcidarthakriyamupakalpayatiti prasadhya
anarthakriyakarivisayasyapi vikalpasya pratyaksaprsthabhavinah
pramanyaprasangadativyaptiriti "tatrapurvarthavijñanam" iti
pramanalaksane mimamsakairviseśanamupadeyamiti darsayannaha-
"tasmad" yata evamanarthakriyasadhanavisayataya
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyamayuktam
tasmadasmadabhimatam "pramanamavisamvadi jñanam" iti
pramanalaksanam vyudasya "anadhigatarthavisayam pramanam",
"tatrapurvarthavijñanam pramanam" "iti api"
etasminnapyahopurusikayanyasmim(smin) "pramanalaksane"

kriyamane "ativyaptipariharaya visesaniyam"
visesanamupadeyam | katham visesaniyam "anadhigate svalaksane
iti" | anena hi visesanenumanavikalpasya ca pramanyam sidhyati,
alocanajñanaprsthabhavinasca vikalpasya pramanyam vyudasyata
iti sarvam sustham |

tadevam

vidhivikalpasyanarthakriyasadhanavisayatayanadhigatasamanyadhigame 'pi
pramanyam nirakrtya casabdasmuccitam smrtitvam
pratisedhivikalpena sadharanamapramanyakaranam darsayannaha-
"adhigate tu svalaksane" alocanajñanena "tatsamarthyajanma"
svalaksanadhigamabalabhavi "vikalpastadanukari"
saksadanutpatterddarsanasamskaradheyavasaccaspa(cca
spa)stanilasvalaksanakaranukari
drsyavikalpyayoscaikikaranadevamucyate | vastutastu (hbt 34) na
kiñcidasavanukaroti | "sa smrtireva" | kutah? "karyatastadvisayatvat"
na paramarthatah | karyamatra svalaksane purusasya pravartanam,
tadadhyavasayasca | yatasca karyatah tadvisayatvat smrtirevato "na
pramanam" darsanabalotpanno vikalpah | tatha hi-
smrterapyanubhutasvalaksanamsavisayaya na
paramarthatastadvisayatvam | svalaksanasyendriyabuddhaviiva
sphutarupataya smrtavapratibhasanat | kintu yathoktat karyata eva |
tacca vidhivikalpe 'pi samanamiti kathamasau smrtirna syaditi |

[23. anumanasya vidhivikalpavailaksanyena pramanyasamarthanam |]

tatraitat syat- nanvanumanavikalpah smrtirupo 'pi pramanamisyate |
tatha hi- yadevanagnivyavrttam vastumatram
mahanasadavanubhutasmit tadeva pradesavisese dhumadarsanat
smaryate | tadvad vidhivikalpo 'pi pramanam bhavisyatityata aha-
"anadhigata"sya "vastu"no "rupa"sya "anadhigateriti" | evammanyate- yat
mahanasadavanagnivyavrttam vastumatram praganubhutam na tat
taddesadisambandhitayaivanumanavikalpena smaryate kintu yatra pradese
pragananubhutam tatsambandhitaya | tatah
sÄ•dhyadharmidá¹›á¹£á¹-Ä•ntadharmigrÄ•hidarÄ•anadvayÄ•nadhigatasyÄ•nagnivyÄ•vá¹
ttasya vasturupasyayogavyavacchedenadhigamad yuktamasya pramanyam | na
tu darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya, tadviparitatvaditi |

[24. pramanavyavasthayah vastvadhistanatvam,
svalaksanasyaiva ca vastutvam |]

yadi namanadhigatam vasturupam nadhigacchati, pramanam tu
kasmanna bhavatiti ced aha- "vastvadhistanatvat" ityadi |
vastvadhistanatvam ca "pramanavyavasthayah"
pramanavyaparavisayamabhipretyocyate nalambanalaksanam,
anyathanumanasya parikalpitasamanyalambanataya
vastvadhistanatvabhavadavyapini pramanavyavastha syad | yadi
vastvadhistanatva pramanavyavastha katham
viprkrstavisayaya (hbt 35) anupalabdheh pramanyam iti cet;

tatrapi pradhanadivikalpasyaiva bhavanupadanataya sadhyatvat tasya
api vastvadhistanatastyeveyadosah |

atha vastvadhisthanaiva pramanavyavastheti kuta etad? ityaha-
"arthakriyayam" sukhaduhkhalaksanayam yad "yogyam" saktam
"tadvisayatvat tadarthinam" arthakriyarthinam "pravrtteh"
praptityagalaksanayah | yadi namarthakriyayogye tadarthinam
pravrttistathapi katham vastvadhisthana pramanavyavastha?,
arthakriyayogyadhistanana hi tatha sati syat iti cet; aha-
"arthakriya"yam yad "yogyam" ta"llaksana"meva "hi vastu" | tato
'rthakriyayogyadhistanatvena vastvadhistanatvam katham na
syat iti bhavah |

idam ca vastvasrayena pramanavyavasthapratipadanamanadhigate
svalaksana ityukte kadacit paro bruyat- vastumatranibandhana hi
pramanavyavastha na svalaksanasrayaiva | tato yadyapyanadhigatam
svalaksanam nadhigacchati tathapyanadhigatavasturupamadhigacchato
vikalpasya pramanayam bhavisyatiti tadasiddhatodbhavanarthamuktam-
"anadhigatavasturupe"tyadi | tadasiddhatodbhavane
canadhigatavasturupadhigantureva pramanayam netarasyeti kutah? iti
paryanuyoge "arthakriyayogye"tyadi uktam | tatha ca vastuvisayamapi
pramanayam bruvata svalaksanavisayamevoktam bhavati,
tasyaivarthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat, samanyasya ca
tadviparitatvat iti manyate |

punarapyanubhavottarakalabhavino nilavikalpasya
pramanyamapanetumupacayahetumaha- "tato 'pi" yathoktad vikalpad na
kevalam nilasvalaksananubhavad "vastunyeva" svalaksana eva
"tadadhyavasayena" svalaksanadhyavasayena anyatha tatra
pravrttyayogat "purusasya pravrtte" adhigate svalaksane
tatsamarthyajanma vikalpo na pramanamiti sambandhah |
purvamanadhigatavasturupanadhigaterapramanyamuktam | adhuna
tvadhigatasyaivadhigamaditi vidhipratishedharupatayopapattyorbhedah |
(hbt 36) yadva "karyatadvisayatvat" iti yaduktam
tadevopacayahetuvyajena sphutikrtanam |

[25. vikalpasya darsanat prthakpramanyabhavah]]

yadi nama tadadhyavasayena vastunyeva purusasya
pravrttistathapyanadhigatasamanyagrahino 'sya darsanat prthak
pramanayam kimiti nesystate? iti cet; aha- "pravrttau" svalaksana
eva satyam "pratyaksena" alocanajñanakhyaena
"abhinnayogaksematvat" | yogah apraptasya visayasya
paricchedalaksana praptih, ksemah
tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanam paripalanam | abhinnau
yogaksemaasyeti sa tathoktah | tatra vikalpasya
nirvikalpapratyaksenabhinnno yogah svalaksanadhyavasayatah |
abhinnah ksema alocanavijñanadiva vikalpadapi svalaksana eva
pravrtteh | ayamasyabhiprayah- yadi vikalpo nirvikalpacetasah

prameyantaravisayastada tatraiva purusam pravartayatu
tatsadhyamarthakriyamadhigantum | naiva va pravartayet,
tadvisayatvabhimatasya samanyasyabhinnajñanalaksanaya
evarthakriyaya upagamad vikalpodayadeva ca tatsiddheh | nahi
nilanubhavat prameyantaravisayah pitadipratyayah purusam
nilavastuni pravartayanti, sadhitharthakriya va kvacidapiti |
tasmadalocanajñananaivayam prameyantaravisayah | visesena
yaireva vyakhyayate-

"nirvikalpakabodhena dvayatmakasyapi vastunah | grahanam"

iti | tato niladarsanasyaiva nirvikalpasya pramanyam yuktam, na
tadabhinnopayogasya smrteriva vikalpasyapi darsanat prthageva | anyatha
nisphalam pramanantarakalpanam kurvatah
smrticchadvesaprayatnadi pramanamanusajyata iti
pramananamiyatta visiriyeteti |

[26. dharavahikajñanesu yogitaditarapeksaya
pramanyapramanye]]

yadaikasminneva niladivastuni dharavahinindriyajñananyutpadyante
tada purvenabhinnayogaksematvad
uttaresamindriyajñananamapramanyaprasangah | na caivam, ato
'nekanta iti pramanasamplavavadi darsayannaha-
"purvapatyaksaksanena" ityadi | etat pariharati- "na", uttaresam
pramanyaprasangah | kutah? | "nanayogaksematvat" | tatha hi-
pratiksanam visayaparcchedalaksano yogah,
tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanasca ksemah paripalanarupo bhidyate
| tato vipakse vrttyabhavat na heturanaikantikah | kada
nanayogaksematvam? | "ksanavisesasadhyarthavañchayam" | yada
ksanavisesasadhye 'rthe hitahitalaksane vañcha
praptiparihareccha yoginam paropakaramuddisya bhavati kasyacit
kathañcit kvacidupayogat tada | yatha darsanamarge dukkhe
dharmajñanaksantirddamanamanusayanam vasanam nirodhayati,
tadviruddhasayotpadanat | dukkhe dharmajñanam
klesaviviktatalaksanam nirvanapraptimutpadayati,
anusayaviruddhasayadardhyotpadanat | tat esam grahakani
paracittajñanani prthageva pramanani |
parahitadhanadiksavatam ca
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokavabhasitantaratmanam bhagavatam
kascidevarthaksanah kasyacideva pararthasyanugrahako biabandhako
veti sarvabhavan pratiksanam viksamananamadhyaksacetasam
tadvisayaksananam bhinnarthakriyasupayogato nanayogaksematvat
| tad yadi pratiksanam ksanavivekadarsino 'dhikrtyocyate tada
bhinnopayogitaya prthak pramanyat nanekantah | atha
sarvapadarthesvekatvadhyavasayinah samvyavaharika
purusanabhipretyocyate tada sakalameva (hbt 38)
nilasantanamekamartham sthirarupam tatsadhyam
carthakriyamekatmikamadyavasyantiti

pramanyamapyuttaresamanistameveti kuto 'nekantah? iti
darsayannaha- "sadharene hi" iti | tatsantanavartinam
sarvaksananamekatvenadhyavasitanam vyavahartrbhiryat
sadharamam pratiksanamanyanyakaranataya vibhinnamapi
paramarthato viparyasadekatayabhinivistam rañjanadikam
niladikakartyam tatra "na tesam" uktaresam jñanaksananam
"samarthya" syarthaprapanasakte"rbhedah" |
purvapratyaksaksanavisaya eva tebhya 'pi pravrtteradyasyaiva tatra
pramanyam | tatha hi- arthakriyarthinam tatsadhanaprapanasamarthe
jñane pramanavyavaharam
kurvatamaviklavadhiamarthakriyasadhanabhedadeva
pramanyabhedavyavaharo jñanesu yuktah anyatha smrtiyaderapi
pramanyaprasangah kathamapakriyeta?, adriyeta va nisphala
pramanavyavastha preksavata iti? |

kesamiva sadharene karye na samarthyaabhedah? ityaha- "aparapare"
ca te "dhuma"sca taih "pramita"sca te "sannikrstagraya"sca
tesviva tadvisayanamiva "anumanajñanamagnimatrasadhye 'rthe"
sandhuksanadike vañchite
tadarthakriyasadhanaprapanavyaktibhedabhavah yatha pramanyabhedo
na yukto vidusam tathatrapa | yada tu pañcatapastaptukamo bhavati
tadÄ•parÄ•paradhÄ•mapramitasanniká¹>á¹£á¹-Ä•gniviá¹£ayÄ•á¹‡Ä•mapyanumÄ•nÄ•nÄ•á¹
samarthyaabhedat pramanyamanivaritameva |

[27. vikalpapramanyanirasasya phalitarthah |]

tadevam 'yatha nilam drstva nilamiti jñan(m)';
ityudaharane nilavikalpasya pramanyam nirakrtya prakrte
yojayannaha- "etena" nilasvalaksanadarsanottarakalabhavino
nilavikalpasya pramanyanirakaranena |

"tannestatvad vikalpasyartharupopakarinah |"

iti bruvata kumarilena pradesadidarsanottarakalabhavino (hbt 39)
dharmivikalpasya, tata sambandhapratipattikale
'gnisvalaksanadarsanasamarthyaabhavino 'gnisamanyavisayasya
sadhya dharmavikalpasya, dhuma locanajñanaprsthabhavino
dhumasamanyavabhasino lingavikalpasya, adigrahanad,
dharmadharmsambandhavikalpasya ca pramanaprsthabhavino "
dharmyadisvarupamatravisayalocanakhyapratyaksapurvakasya"

"na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayostatha grhitih"

ityaksepabhayad yad abhyupagatam "pramanyam" tat "pratyuktam"
pratyakhyatam | purvakameva svalaksanavisayam darsanam yat
parenalocanajñanamiti vyavahrta tat pramanam na tu tadvalabhavi
vikalpo yathoktena nyayeneti sthitametad- "paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini
pratyaksato 'numanato va prasiddhih" niscaya iti |

tadevam pratyaksatah paksadharmaniscayam bruvata prasangena
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyanirakaranat

"pratyaksam kalpanapodham" iti pratipaditam |

[28. anumanapradhanyajñapanam]

yadyevam kasmad "anumanavyutpadanarthamidamarabhyate" ityuktam na
samanyena 'samyagjñanavyutpadanartham'; iti? |
sankhayadivipratipattirapyatra tadvisaya nirastaiva |
paroksarthapratipatteranumana[mevasra]yah | kasmad? yatah
paksadharma eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca hetuh karanam tasyah,
nanya ityabhidhanat paroksarthavisayam sarvam pramanamanumane
'ntarbhavitamiti sanksepatah sankhayavipratipattih
samyagjñanavisaya nirasta | tatha, vyapakamsasya
gamyatvapatiteh tadamsavyaptivacanena samanyavisayamanumanam na
svalaksanavisayamityakhyatam tasyasadharanatvat,
asadharanasya ca vyapakatvayogat, vikalpavisayatvacca | "tatra
tadadyamasadharanavisayam" ityacaksanena
svalaksanavisayameva pratyaksamuktam | (hbt 40) "darsanameva
pramanam" ityakhyanat pramanameva phalamiti sucitam,
tasyarthapratitirupatvat | tatha, tasya dvidha prayoga iti
vaksyamanatvat pararthanumanam kathayisyate, tasya
trirupalingakhyanarupatvat |
sanksepatacanumanavyutpadanamapyabhimatam | tacca sarvatrasyeveti
kasmad "anumanavyutpadanartham" ityuktam? |

satyam, pradhanyat tu tadgrahanam | tata hi-
pradhanapurusharthopayoginastattvasya
caturaryasatyalakshanasyanumanata eva niscayat tasya pradhanyam |
tatha pratyakse 'pi visaye vivadasambhave,
nanumanadanyannirnyanibandhanam ityato 'pyasya pradhanyam |
pravartakatvacca pradhanyamasya | tatha hi- yadanubhutaphalam
sukhaduhkhasadhanam, anubhuyamanaphalam va drsyamanam
tatpravrttivyayo nispannatvat phalasya | tasmad yadanagataphalam
sukhaduhkhasadhanam pratyaksamapi tatrapiyanumanameva pravartakam | na
hi tasyanagate sukhaduhkhe prati yogyatam pratyaksam nirddharayati,
phalasya paroksatvat | taduktam- " na hyapratyakse karye
karanabhavagatih" iti |

tasmad purvanubhutasukhaduhkhasadhanasadharmyat
pratyaksavisayasyapi vastuno 'nagataphalayogyataniscayah na
pratyaksatah | tatha caha- "tadyathadrstasadharmyat
tathaprasadhitam nanumeyatamatipatati" iti | katham tarhi dvayorapi
pravartakatvam? "na hyabhyamartham paricchidya pravartamano
'rthakriyayam visamvadyate" ityuktam | sukhaduhkhasadhanasya
jalanaladeh svarupasya pratyaksatah prasiddheh, phalamanagatam
prati yogyataya anumanata ityubhayorapi pravartakatvam |
samyagjñanapurvakatvam ca hitahitapraptipariharayoraktam na
tvnanagataphalam prati yogyatayah pratyaksato 'niscayat | na
hyarvagdarsinam bhaviphalayogyatayastato niscayah, tatah
pradhanyadanumanagrahanamityalamativistareneti |

[29. svabhavahetavanvayaniscayah svapramanayattah]]

tatra svabhavakaryanupalambhanam
paksadharmaniscayastulyopayasadhyatayabhedenaiivoktah
anvavyatirekaniscayasya tu bhinnopayasadhyataya bhedenaiiva nirddesah
karya iti svabhavahetau tavadvayaniscayam svapramananibandhanam
darsayannaha- "anvayaniscayo 'pi" na kevalam paksadharmaniscaya uktah
kintvanvayaniscayo 'pi "svabhavahetau" ucyata iti sesah |
"sadhanadharmah" sya yad "bhavammatram" sattamatram
mugdaradinimittantarapeksam tasya "anubandho" anugamanam vyaptih
tasya "siddhah" ya sa svabhavahetavanvayaniscayah | kasya
sadhanadharmabhavammatranubandhasiddhah? | "sadyadharmasya"
sadyascasau asiddhatvat dharmadharmisamudayaikadesatvat dharmasceti
tathoktah | yatra yatra sadhanadharmasya bhavah tatra tatra
sadyadharmasyapi nimittantarapekso bhava ityetyarthasya siddhah
svabhavahetavanvayaniscayah | katham punah sadyadharmah
sadhanadharmabhavammatramanubadhnati |? "tadbhavataya" sa sadhanadharmo
bhavah- svabhavo yasya tasya bhavataya tadbhavataya | yo hi
sadhanadharmah sadyadharmasya svabhavah sa katham tam
nanubadhnayat, nirupatvaprasangat? |

[30. svabhavahetavaikyepi sadhyasadhanabhavavyavastha]]

nanu tatsvabhavatve bhedabhavat katham sadhyasadhanabhavah? ityaha-
"vastutah" paramarthatah | sadhyasadhanasamkalpakale tu paramparaya
tattadvayavrttapadarthanibandhanayam kalpanabuddhau bhedenah
pratibhasanat sadhyasadhanabhavo na vihanyate | na hyasau
paramarthikam sadhyasadhanadharmayorddharminasca krtakatvadau
bhedamavalambate, sambandhabhavana sadhyasadhanabhavayogat |

ekarthasamavayah krtakatvanityatvadeh sambandhah iti cet; na,
tasyapi tato 'rthantaratve 'ayamanayorasminnarthe samavayah'; iti (hbt
42) sambandhabhavya tadavasthatvat, sambandhantarakalpanayam
canavasthaprasangat | samavayad vrttikalpanayam ca
krtakatvadayo nityabhimatesvapyatmadisu varteran | ya eva hi
krtakatvadeh sabde samavayo yabdalat tatraiva tad vartate sa eva
nityabhimatesvapi, tasyaikatvenopagatatvat ityatmadau vrttih
krtakatvadeh kena nivaryeta? | atha 'ya evabhutva bhavanadharmah
bhutva cabhavanadharmasthirarupo bhavah tatraiva krtakatvadayo
dharma vartante '; iti vyavasthapyate | saiva tarhyabhutva
bhavanasvabhavata bhutasya casthirasvabhavata
tadviparitarupasamaropavyavacchedavisayayah
kalpanabuddhernibandhanam kim nesyate? | tayaiva
paramarthabhedavatorddharmayoh sadyadharmini vrtteh
kimantaralagaduna krtakatvadina vyatirekavata upagatena? | tatha hi-
na sattamatrena krtakatvadayo dharmah
sadyadharmapratipattinibandhanam, tesam sada sannihitatvenanavaratam
taddharmapratitiprasangat, kintu vikalpapratibhasina eva | sa ca
vikalpah svapratibhasinamevakaram bahirupatayadhyavasitamanusaran

krtakanityadirupatam vastunah pratipadyate, paramarthato
'samsparse 'pi tadrupasya, paramparaya tadupadanatvat | vyatiriktastu
dharmastudutpattinimittamatrataya parikalpyante, tad varam yadeva
tatkalanannibandhanam tadeva tathavidhavigalpaprasavanimittamastu,
tasyavasyamabhyupagamaniyatvat, tadabhyupagame ca caritartha
vyatirekavanto dharmas ityalam tatkalanaya | avasyam ca
vyatiriktanityatadvarenapi vastuna evanavasthayinamatmanam
pratipadyate, tadanuruparthakr(kri)yarthitaya pravrtteh, anyatha
vyatiriktanityataya nityatvat
tadavagamarthitvenayamanityasadhyarthakriyarthi nityam
sabdadikamasankamanah kimanityatavicaram prati ahitasthah? |
(hbt 43) vyatiriktayam canityatayamavagatayam tatraiva
pravartatam, kimiti nitye sabdatmani? | tadva(ddva)rena pratipatteh
iti cet; tat kimanena vyavadhina? | varamavyavahitasyaiva pratipattirastu,
tenaivarthitvaditi | tadetatipracarccyamanamatigahanam sampadyata
ityastam tavat |

ye 'pi jaiminiya manyante- 'yesamatyantavyatirekavanto dharmah
tesamevayam naiyayikadinam dosah, asmakam tu kathañcid
bhedabhedavatam dharmanam tatsvabhavataya naisa dosah'; iti;
tesamapi vastutah sadhanadharmarupatopagame sadhyadharmasya, kathañcid
bhedabhyupagame na kiñcit phalamutpasyamah, sadhyasadhanabhavasya
kalpitabhedadvarenapyupapatteh | na caikatmye kathañcidapi bhedo
yuktah, ekasmat svabhavadabhedat | tato 'pi tayoh kathañcid
bhedabhedau sta eveti cet; na, anavasthaprasangat | tatha hi-
dharmayostadekasvabhavadapi bhedavatostena svabhavena
kathañcidabhedanimittamabhinno 'parah svabhavo 'bhyupagantavyah, tatha
tenapyaparah ityanantaiva bhinnabhinnasvabhavaparampara syat | na ca
kalpanabuddhavanantobhayarupasvabhavaparampara pratibhasata iti kimiti
tatkalanayatmanam vipralabhante bhavantah? | kathañcit ca bhedopagamat
katham bhedapaksabhavinam dosanamanavasarah? | yam
catmanam purodhaya 'imau dharmau, ayam dharmi'; iti vyavasthapyate
yadi tena bhedastada bheda eveti kuto 'nekantavadah? | athabhedah;
tada 'ayam sadhanadharmah, ayam sadhyadharmah, dharmi cayam';
iti katham paramarthikam tr(tri)tayam sidhyet? | tasmāt
tattatpararupavyavrttisamasrayayam kalpanabuddhau bhedavatamiva
dharmadharminam pratibhasanat sadhyasadhanabhavah |
tanmatranubandhastu vastutah tattatsvabhavatayaiva yuktah iti
manyamanena "vastutastadbhavataya" ityuktam |

[31. badhakapramanadeva svabhavahetau sadhyasadhanatadatmyam]]

ka punarasau vastutastadbhavata yaya hetubhutaya sadhyadharmasya
sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhah sidhyati? ityaha- "sa"
vastutastadbhavata "sadhya"sya "viparyayo" vipaksah tatra, "hetoh" yad
"badhakam pramanam" tadviparitadharmapratyavasthapakam, yena
badhyamano hetustatra na pravartate, viruddhayorektra sahabhavasambhavat,
tasya ya "vrtti" pravrttih "badhakapramanavrttih"

tatsadhyatvacca vastutastadbhavatayah sa
badhakapramanavrttirukta | tasyam hi satyam vipaksat nivrtto
hetuh sadhyadharmavatyeva dharmini vartate iti
sadhyadharmasyanarthantarasya sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | "taya
ca" vastutastadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhah
sadhyadharmasya sidhyatiti "anvayaniscayah" 'yatra yatra
sadhanadharmastatra tatra sadhyadharmah'; ityevamrupo jayate |
atrodaharanam "yatha- yat sat tat ksanikameva |" avadharanena
vyaptimaha | sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhasya caitadrupamakhyatam,
nimittantaramantarena sat ityeva krtva ksanikamityupadarsanat | sa
ca vastutastadbhavataya sidhyatiti tatsiddhyupayam
badhakapramanavrttim darsayati- "aksanikatve" ksanikaviparyaye
sati "artha kriyavirodhat" arthasya- karyasya kriya- nispattistasya
virodhat "tallaksanam" sarthakriya laksanam yasya "vastutvasya"
arthakriyasamarthyatmana, tattathoktam | arthakriyaya hi
tatsamarthyarupam vastutvam laksyate | "tad" evamvidham vastutvam
"hiyate" nivartate, tadviparyayarupasyasattvasyakarsanat | etacca
badhakam pramanam vyapanupalabdhirupamuttaratravarasapraptam
svayameva vaksyati | tadanaya badhakapramanavrttya sadhyadharmasya
vastutah sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | taya ca
vastutastadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandha iti |

[32. karyahetavanvayaniscayanirupanam |]

evam svabhavahetau viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya tadatmyasiddhito
'nvayaniscayam pratipadya koryahetau pratipadapannaha- "karyahetau"
anvayaniscayah iti prakrtam | kah punarasau karyakaranayorbhavah?
| "karyatvam" "karanatvam" ca | tasya ya "siddhih" pratitih sa
karyahetavanvayaniscayah | yatha ca
karyakamranabhavasiddhirbhavati tathopadarsayannaha- "yatha" ityadi
| yathasabda upadarsanarthah | "idam" dhumadikam "asya" agneh
"upalambhe" sati "upalabhyata" iti sambandhah | anena
karyakaranabhavasiddhau pratyaksavyaparamaha | na ca kevalam
pratyaksam karyakaranabhavamasandigdham sadhayati, kintu
prakpravrttanupalambhasahayamiti darsayitumaha-
"upalabdhilaksanaprapptamanupalabdham" iti | yadi tad
dhumadikamupalabdhilaksanaprapptam
satsvanyai(nye)supalambhapratyayesu drsyatmakam sat nopalabdham
bhavati agnyadisamagrisannidhanat prak
tadatmyadisamagryamupalabhyamanayamupalabhyamanam tatkaryam
sidhyati | na
tupalambhapratyayantaravaikalyadanupajatopalabdhivyogyarupam sat,
taddeÅasannihitamapyanupalabdhilaká¹£aá¹£aprÄ•ptatayÄ•gnyÄ•disÄ•magrÄ•sannidhÄ
nat praganupalabdhamiti | upalabdhilaksanaprapptasya canupalambhe
nagnyadisamagrisannidhanat praganyata agamanam,
taddesakalasamnnihitat katakutya derutpattih, taddese
casannidhanamiti, tritayamapakriyate | etavadbhisca

prakairatatkaryata bhavanti bhavet | tato
'nupalambhenatatkaryatasankanirasad tadbhave
bhavagrahipratyaksanibandhanah karyakaranabhavo 'sandigdha
sidhyati |

na cagnindhanadibhave niyatasannidheradrsyatmanah kutascit dhumasya
bhavah syat ityasananiyam | agnindhanadibhedanuvidhanad
dhumasya | candanagurukarpurakesornadindhanabhede
tadanurupabhedasyasya
darsanadalpamahadindhanavikarakarinascagnestadanurupasya | na
cagnindhanadisannidhavadrasyatmano niyatasannidhanata yukta, (hbt
46) pratibandhabhavat | pratibandhe va tatkaryata tatkaranata va
syat | tatkaryatve, nagnindhanasamparkanantaram dhumajanma syat,
tadbhavabhavanuvidhanadeva casyapi tatkaryatvam | tacca dhume 'pi
samanam | napindhanadikaranatvam adrsyatmanah, indhanadeh
svahetoreva vrksaderbhavadarsanat | tatrapitathabhavakalpanayam
tadevottaram vacyam | punascodye sa eva pariharo 'navastha ca |
etenaikasamagryadhinatapi pratyukta | tadanvavyatirekanuvidhanadeva ca
dhumasya tat karanam kalpeta | taccagnyadavapi tulyam | tadapi tatra
karanamastu iti cet; na, agnayadibhave 'vasyambhavino 'nyasyapi
karanatvakalpanayam nimittabhavat, karyavyatirekanibandhanatvat
karanabhavakalpanayah | yatha agnindhana derevanyatarabhava
abhavatah | bhavatu vanyasyapi tadbhave niyatasannidheh karanata |
na tu tavatagnyadeh karanatvahanih, yato dhumadarsanat
tanniscayena pravrttau tadvisamvadah syat | nahi
sarvasattvakarmadhipatyajanitatve 'pi jagadvaicityasya
drstakaranahanitastatkaryadarsanat va pravrttanam
atatpraptirityalamatiprasangena |

kimrupah punarasau karyakaranabhavo
'nupalambhasahayapratyaksanibandhana ityaha- "tadbhave bhavah
tadabhava 'bhavasca" iti | ya eva hi karanabhimatasya bhava bhava eva
| karyatvenabhimatasya bhavah | "tadabhava"
karanatvabhimatasyabhava "abhava eva" karyatvenabhimatasyabhavasca
| sa eva karyakaranabhavo nanyah |

sa hi tabhyamanyo bhavan svabhavato 'pratipannakaryakaranarupayorva
bhaved, yadva svabhavenaiva karyakaranatmanoh | yadyadyah
paksah tada sarvatraivakaryaka(ka)ranabhute 'pi vastuni bhavet
tanniyamakaranabhavat | tatah sarvam sarvasya karyam syat |
(hbt 47) svabhavena catadrupasyanyayoge 'pi na tadrupata | nahi
bhavah pratiniyatarupatyagenanyayoge 'pi rupantaramabhajante, yato
nanyayogastesam purvarupam nasayati vinasahetvayogad
vaksyamanakat | napyapurvamutpadayati tasya tato
'rthantaravaprasangat | nahi tesu nispannesvanispanno bhinnahetuko
va tatsvabhavo yuktah | ayam hi bhedo bhedaheturva
viruddhadharmadhyasah karana bhedasca tatascet na bhedah,
anyanimittabhavat ekam dravyam visvam syat ityadi prasajyeta |

pratibhasabhedo 'pi hi itaretarabhavarupataya viruddhadharmadhyasatam
natikramati | tatasca purvake vastuni tadavasthe eveti na tayoranyayoge
'pi karyakaranarupatapattih |

atha dvitiyah paksah, tada svabhavata eva tayoh
karyakaranarupatvadanyastadbhavah katham na vaiyarthyanubhavet? |
karyakaranavuddhi api tadbhavabhavitvamatranibandhane
narthantaranimitte, tasyopapalabdhilaksanapraptasya
karyakaranarupavivekina rupantarenapratibhasanat |
tathavidhasyapi grahanakalpanayamatiprasangah |
anupalabdhilaksanapraptatayam katham karyakaranabhavabuddhi
tannibandhane? | nahi tad arthantaram svasattamatrena tabduddhi
pravartayati | sada sannihitatvenasya tayoh sarvadodayaprasangat | na ca
visesanamagrhitam visesy
svavisistapratyayanibandhanamityayuktasyanupalabdhilaksanapraptata
| na ca drstasyapyanupalaksanam yuktam,
karyakaranabuddhyostannibandhanatopagamat | na hi yannimito yo
'nyatratabduddhibhaji tabdyavasayah sa tadanupalaksane yuktah |
devadatte dandivyavasayavad dandanupalaksane | na
carthantarasya karyakaranabhyam sambandho ghatate,
sambandhantarakalpanayamanavasthaprasakteh |
karyakaranabhavabhyupagame karyakaranabhyamasahabhavita
sadbhavasaya | tatasca karyakaranakale tasyasannidhanat katham
karyakaranabuddhihetuta? | (hbt 48) niruddhayoradhyahrtya
tatpratyayakalpanayam ca kalpitavisaya eva
karyakaranatadhyavasayah syat na vastuvisayah | sa ca
visistabhavabhavanibandhano 'bhyupagata eveti kimarthantarakalpanaya?
| kalpitavisayatve tadvdyavasayasya, tasya vaiyarthyat
karyakaranayoscayaugapadyat | hani tabhyamasau janyate,
pratyekajanyasca katham karyakaranabhavah? | yada ca karanena
janyate tada kim svakaryasahito janyate, atha kevalah? | kevalo 'pi kim
svakaryat prag, atha pascata? | yadi svakaryasahitastudubhayoranyata eva
bhavat parasparamasambandha iti karyasambandhitasya hiyeta | atha
kevalah svakaryat prak; tada ksanikataya karanasya tameva
janayitva dhvamsat katham svakaryakriya? | tasyam casatyam
katham tadapeksamasya karanatvam? | tasmimscasati kathamakaranena
karyakaranasambandho janyate? | atha svakaryam krtva pascajjanyeta
tadapi svakaryakale eva vinastatvad
asatastaduttarakalabhavikaryakaranabhavajananam kutah? |
tadbhavasca sambandha ucyate |

.....
.....
..... janyatayam va yadi samagrah svarupata eva
tam janayanti karye ka esam saktivyaghatah? yato 'nyatra kalpyate
| tatrapiyaparagamagriyogapeksayam canavasthaprasangah | tatah
samagra eva janakah |

tesam ca karanatvamekaikapaye karyavyatirekatah samunniyata
ityaha- "satsvapyanyesu" tatsamagryantargatesu "hetusu" janakesu
(hbt 49) pratyekam tesam vyañjanakatvad "asyabhava" janakatvena
nirddharyamanataya vivaksitasyabhava "na bhavati"
ityanenanupalambhasya visaya uktah | pratyaksavrttistu
purvoktaivanupalambharahita tadbhave bhavagrahini sambandhyate |

tatha cayamapi tadbhave bhavah tadabhava 'bhavasca
karyakaranabhavah kimsadhanah? ityaha-
"pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah" pratyaksapurvako 'nupalambhah
tavdivikranyapadarthagrahipratyaksatmakah sadhanamasyeti
"pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah karyakaranabhavah" |
yastvanupalambhasapeksena pratyaksena sadhyata iti praguktah so
'nupalambhapurvakam pratyaksam sadhanamasyeti
anupalambhapratyaksasadhana iti vaktavyah | "tasya"
karyakaranabhavasyanvayavyatirekatmanah "siddhih" niscayo
"yathoktabhyam" pratyaksanupalambhabhyam karyahetavanvayaniscaya
iti sambandhate |

nanu canvayaniscayo nama karyaheh sarvatra karyasya bhavatah
svakaranasattayanugamanamityevamavasayah tat katham
karyakaranabhavasiddhirevasavucyate? ityasankya
karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhanatvadanvayaniscayasya karane
karyopacaradananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum,
darsanamatranibandhanam ye tamicchanti tanmatanisedharthamasavevamukta
iti darsayannaha- "karyakaranabhava eva hi" karyaakaranabhava
satyeva 'hih'; yasmāt "arthantarasya" sadhyat vyatiriktasya,
yastvavyatiriktah tasya viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya
tadatmyaniscayadevanvayaniscaya iti
purvamuktamevtyarthantaragrahanam | tasyarthantarasya "evam syat" |
katham? | 'yatra nama kvacid dhumah tatravasyamagnih'; iti niyamena
'agneh tatra bhavah'; ityevamrupo 'nvayaniscayah |
yastvakaryakaranabhava 'pi rasasyarthantarasya
rupenanvayaniscayah sa ekasamagryadhinataya tasya
svakaranavyabhicaradvaraka evetyadosah |

atha yadi nama karyamagnerdhumastathapi kimiti yatrasau
tatravasyamagnirbhavati yatah karyaakaranabhavasiddhinibandhano
'nvayaniscaya ucyata ityaha- "agneh bhava eva" sattayameva 'hih';
yasmāt "bhavah" satta dhumasya "karyatvamiti" | tasmāt
karyaakaranabhava satyeva yathokto 'nvayaniscaya iti | yadi hi yatra
dhumastatravasyamagnirna syat tadagnimantarenapyasya bhavad
agnibhava eva bhavalaksanam karyatvam hiyeta |

[33. anupalabdhanvayaniscayopayakathanam |]

idanimanupalabdhanvayaniscayamaha- "anupalabdhanvayi" na kevalam
svabhavakaryaheto(tvo)ranvayaniscaya uktah
kintvanupalabdhanvayaniscaya ucyate | kimrupo 'sau? ityaha-

"asadvyavaharasya" sadhyadharmasya yogyatayasca sadhyatvat
tadyogyatasavdyavaharo "bhipretah, tasya, upalabdhilaksanapraptasya
ya "anupalabdhih" tadanyopalabdhirupa ta"nmatre"
nimittantarapeksani, ya "vrttih" pravrttirasavdyavaharasya
tasyah "sadhanam" siddhih anupalabdhavanvayaniscayah | kutah
punarasavdyavaharasya tanmatre vrttirbhavati? ityaha-
"nimittantarabhavopadarsanat" iti | yada hyasavdyavaharasya
yathoktanupalabdhivyatiriktam buddhivyapadesarthakriyavirahadikam
nimittam na bhavati sadhyate tada yathoktanupalabdhimatre 'sya
vrttih siddha bhavati | tatha(taya) canupalabdhavanvayaniscayah |
anyatha hi nimittantarapeksasankayam satyamapi
yathoktanupalabdhau navasyamasavdyavaharasya bhava iti kuto
'nvayaniscayah syat? | nimittantarabhavastu vistarato vadanyaya ukta
iti tata evavadharyah |

athava savdyavaharasya yannimittamupalabdhilaksanapraptasya sattvam tad
asavdyavaharanimittadanyatvat nimittantaram tatanupalabdherabhava
upadarsyate yena pramanena tadevamuktam, tena, sati vastuni tasya
asambhavaniscayah anupalabdhavanvayaniscayah | tacca
tavdyatirekacintayam darsayisyamah |

tadevam trayanamapi hetunam yathasvam pramanenanvayaniscaya
uktah | svabhavahetau viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya
tadatmyasiddhinibandhanatvat, karyaetau pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat, anupalabdhau
nimittantarabhavaprasadhakapramanastadabhavasiddhihetutvacceti |

[34. karyasvabhavayorvyatirekaniscayopayakathanam]]

samprati trayanamapi hetunam svasvapramananibandhanam
vyatirekaniscayam pratipadayitukama aha- "vyatirekaniscayo 'pi" na
kevalamanvayaniscayo yathasvam pramananibandhanastayoruktah api tu
"vyatirekaniscayo 'pi karyasvabhavahetvo" ryathasvam pramananimitta
ucyate |

kah punarasau? "sadhyabhava 'bhavasiddhih" |
yavatadatmaka[tadatmakau hetu karanavyapakarupasadhyasya sadhakau]
sadhyabhava cabhavasiddhistayoh | kena pramanena? |
"karanavyapakanupalabdhibhyam" | karyaetau karananupalabdhya
sadhyabhava 'bhavaniscayah | svabhavahetau vyapakanupalabdhya |
kada punaste anupalabdhii sadhike tasya bhavatah? |
"karyakaranavyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau" pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
karyakaranabhavasiddhau satyam karananupalabdhii karyaetau
sadhyabhava 'bhavasya sadhika, viparyaye ca badhakapramanavrttya
tadbhavatasiddhitah | vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam
vyapakanupalabdhii svabhavahetau sadhyabhava 'bhavasya sadhiketi |
tadevam bruvata ubhayatra
tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhaniscayadeva
dvayorapyanyavyatirekayoh niscaya iti uktam bhavati | ata evanyatra-

"karyakaranabhavad va" ityadi uktam | kidrsibhyam?

"drsyavisayabhyam" drsyo visayo yayoste tathokte | yadi
karanavyapakavupalabdihilaksanapraptau bhavatastada tadanupalabdhi
sadhya bhavate 'bhavam sadhayata iti yavat | kada punastayoh
drsyavisayatavisesanamapeksyate? ityaha- "uddistavisayasya"
uddistah- kathito visayah- adharo

vaidharmyadrstantalaksano yasya sadhya bhavate 'bhavasya
tasyopadarsane kriyamane | tatrapa (hbt 52) kasmad
drsyavisayatapeksyate? iti cet aha- "anupalabdhi" ityadi | "anyatha"
yadi drsyavisayatavisesanamanupalabdhyornapeksyate |
yadanupalabdihilaksanapraptam visayam
vaidharmyadrstantarupamupadatte tadanupalabdihilaksanapraptau
tatra karanavyapakavapi bhavata iti "anupalabdihilaksanapraptasyah"
karanasya vyapakasya va "kvacid" viprakrste visaye sumervadau
"abhavasiddheh" kathamabhyam sadhya bhavate 'bhavasiddhih syat,
karanavyapakanupalabdhyorevasiddhatvat ityabhiprayah |

athanuddistavisayasyapyabhavasyopadarsane
'nupalabdhyorddasyavisayatavisesanam kimitti napeksyate? ityaha-
"anuddistavisayam" anuddisto visayah-
vaidharmyadrstantarupo yasmin sadhya bhavate hetvabhavakhyapane tat
"pratibandhamatrasiddhau" satyam
drsyavisayatavisesanamantarenapi yasmat "sidhyati iti" tasmad
"na tatra" anuddistavisaye "vyatirekasadhane" anupalabdhyo
"rdrsyavisaya tavisesanamapeksyate" angikriyate | tatha hi-
asesapadarthaparigrahena samanyenapi bruvato yo yatra
pratibaddhasvabhavah tadatmyatadutpattibhyam sa tadabhavate 'vasyameva
na bhavati nihsvabhavatvahetukatvaprasangat | taduktam-

"svabhavate 'pyavinabhavo bhavamatranurodhini |
tadabhavate svayam bhavasyabhavah syadabhedatah ||"

tatha- "karyam dhumo hutabhujah karyadharmanuvrttitah | sa
bhavamstadabhavate 'pi hetumattam vilanghyet ||" iti |

tatastatra drsyavisayatapeksyam anupakarikaiveti na taya
kiñciditi bhavah |

"pratibandhamatrasiddhau" ityanena ye pratibandham hetorna varnayanti
kintvadarsanamatradeva vyatirekamahustesam tadasambhavam vca
darsayati | tatha hi- asati pratibandhe yadi sarve sadhyavirahino 'rtha
drsyah bhavanti tada tesvanupalabdhasya sadhanasyabhavah sisyet |
tadaha kumarilo 'pi-

"gatva gatva tu tan desan yadyartha nopalabhyate |
tadanyakaranabhavadasannityavagamyate ||" iti |

desadiviprakarsitaya tvadrsyatve satyapi tatra
hetavanupalambhamatrasya sambhavat sandigdho 'sava'sese sadhya bhavate
sadhanabhavalaksano vyatirekah tathavidhasyaiva yatra yatra

sadhyabhavah tatra tatra sadhanabhava iti
vipsapadabhyamabhidhanat | anvayaniscayo 'pi prakpratibandhanibandhana
eva varnitah tatastenapi paresam
darsananibandhanamanvayasiddhimicchatamabhavo 'syapi kathita eva,
sarvarthanam hetumatam sadhyadharmavattaya
drastumasakyatvadanumatrbhih | asesadesadivisayasya ca
sadhyanutgamasya yatra yatra hetuh tatra tatra sadhyam iti vipsaya
pratipadanat | na ca katipayadesadau sadhanadharmasya sadhyadharmena
sahabhavasya bhuyo darsane 'pi vyaptih sidhyati, asati pratibandhe kvacid
bahulam tathadrstanamapyanyathatvasyapi sambhavat, tadasambhave
badhakapramanabhavat |

[35. anupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayopayakathanam |]
anupalabdhimadhikrtyadhunaha- "vyatirekaniscayo 'nupaladhau" ucyata iti
sesah | kimatmako 'sau? ityaha "upalabdhilaksanapraptad"
vidyamanopalambhapratyayantarad drsyasvabhavacca "satah" vidyamanat
sadhyabhavarupad "anupalambhasya" tadviviktopalambhatmano yo 'bhavah
sato yadgrahakam pratyaksam tadbhavalaksanastasya "darsanam"
darsyate- pratyayate 'neneti darsanam upadarsakam pramanam
tadatmako 'nupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayah | taddhetutvacca tat
pramanam tathocyate | yadi hi sannihitanyopalambhapratyayo
drsyasvabhavo bhavo vidyamano 'pi nopalabhyeta kathamasau (hbt 54)
drsyasvabhavah syat? | yo hi satsvanyesupalambhapratyayesu san
pratyaksa eva bhavati sa eva drsyasvabhava akhyayate | tasmad
tathavidhe sannihite 'vasyam pratyaksavrttya bhavitavyam, anyathasya
na kadacidapi pratyaksata syat, visesabhavaditi | prayogah- yad
yanmatranimittam tatsmin sati niyamena bhavati | tad yatha-
bijadisamagrimatranimitto 'nkuarah |
yathoktopalabdhilaksanapraptatamatranimittam ca sati vastuni
tathavidhe pratyaksamiti svabhava hetuh | [ete]na pramanena
svabhavanupalabdhou sadhyabhava 'bhavalaksano vyatireko nisciyate |
etacca pramanamanvayaniscayasyapi nimittam | anenaiva nimittantare
'nupalabdherabhavopadarsanat | karanavyapakanupalabdyostu
vaksyamanayoh pratibandhadvayasidvyupaya
evanvayavyatirekaniscayanibandhanam | sa ca karyasvabhava hetvorupadarsita
eveti prthagnotkah | tatha hi- karanavyapakayorabhavah
karyavyapyabhavabhyamavasyamanvitah karyavyapyabhavavyatireke ca
tadbhavalaksane 'vasyam vyatiricyate karanavyapakayorbhavat |
anyatha karyavyapyayorahetukatvanihsvabhavataprasangaditi na kiñcit
prthagabhidhaneneti |

[36. hetoh prakaratrayasya namanirdesah |]

tadetavata granthena "paksadharmastadamsena vyapto hetuh" iti
vyakhyatam | adhuna "tridhaiva sah" ityetad vyakhyatumaha-
"etallaksanah" 'paksadharmah san yastadamsena vyapto hetuh';
ityetallaksanam yasya sa etallaksanah | "tridhaiva sah" |
'sah'; ityetasya vyakhyanam "hetu"riti, | 'tridhaiva'; ityasya

vivaranam "triprakara eve" ti | tan hetuna svena svena namna
kirtayati- "svabhavah karyam anupalabdhisceti" | "ca" karo
hetutvasamuccayarthah | "iti" sabdah samaptim
sucayannavadharanarthameva sphutayati | "yatha- anitye" kasmimscit
sabdadau "sadhye satva(ttva)miti" svabhavahetupadarsanam, (hbt 55)
"agnimati pradese" sadhye "dhuma iti" karyahe toh pradarsanam, "abhava
ca" abhavasya vyavahare ca "upalabdih laksanapraptyanupalabdhiriti"
anupalabdherupanyasah | [37. trividhahetubahyanam hetvabhasatve
pramanopadarsanam]]

kasmat punah trividha eva hetuh? ityasankaya
trividhahetuvyatiriktanamarthanam hetvabhasataya hetuviruddhaya
vyaptestrisveva hetutvam niyatam bhavatiti hetvabhasatam
pramanavatim tadvyatirekinam darsayannaha- "atraiva"
svabhavakaryanupalabdhyakhye "trividhahetau avinabhavasya niyamaditi"
trividhahetuvyatiriktasvarthesvavinabhavabhavadityarthah |
tatascavinabhavavikalatvat svabhavakaryanupalabdhi vyatirekino 'rtha
hetvabhasah prameyatvadivat ityuktam bhavati | avinabhavabhavasca
trividhahetuvyatiriktatvadeva
tadatmyatadutpattyoravinabhavavyapikayorabhavad vyapakanupalabdhitō
'vagatah |

[38. avinabhavanirupanam]]

atha ko 'yamavinabhavah? kasya casau? katham vatraiva niyata ucyate?
ityata aha- "yathokta vyaptih vyapakasya"- tatkaranataya
tadbhavataya ca | yatra tadvyapyam karyam svabhavo va
sannihitastatra bhava eva | "vyapyasya va"- karyasya svabhavasya va |
yatra tatkaranasvabhavakhyam vyapakam sannihitam tatraiva
dharmini na tadabhava 'pi bhava iti ya vyapakavyapyadharmataya
vyaptirukta sa "yathokta vyaptiravinabhavah" | kasya? |
"paksadharmasya" | sadhyadharmidharmasya | "sa" evamrupo 'vinabhavah
"tr(tri)vidhad" yathoktad hetoh "anyatrah" tadvyatirekinyarthe
"nasti" | yato 'tra ca tr(tri)vidhe 'sti
tadatmyatadutpattyoravinabhavena vyaptayorbhavad,
krtakatvanityatvavadanayorvyapyavyapakabhavaditi "tasmadatraiva"
trividhe hetau tadanyatrabhavamukhena "niyatah" ucyate | tadanena
"hetvabhasastato 'pare" ityasya "avinabhavaniyatam"
ityupapattisahitasyarthah pradarsitah | yatha ca trividhad
hetoranyatrabhavo nasti tatha pragevoktam |

yadi va svabhavadanyo 'rtho 'rthantaram, tacca karyadapyanyat
karanamanubhayam va | anupalabdherapyanyad yathoktayah
anupalabdhi matramupalabdhirva pratishedhyasya tadanyasyapi
viruddhasyaviruddhasya va | tatrarthantaram yadyanantarakaryam
tasyarvagdarsibhih itaravivekena laksayitumasakyatvat alingatvam |
karyadarsanat vivekavasaye 'pi sadhyasidyuttarakalabhavi
paksadharmatavasayo 'nvayanugamanam ca vyartham | vyavahitakaryamapi
karanam na karyasya lingam, antalarpratibandhavaikalayasambhavana

vyabhicarat | taduktam-

"samagriphalasaktinam parinamanubandhini |
anaikantikata karye pratibandhasya sambhavat" ||

iti | yogyatanumane tu narthantaram lingam |

napyanubhayam, apratibandhena gamakatvayogat | katham
krttikodayavijñanad rohinyasattiklrptih? iti cet | nanu sapi
naivasati pratibandhe yukta visesabhavena sarvatah
sarvapatitiprasangat ityuktatvat | tasmannaksatracakrasya
sankrantihetureva kalavyavadhanena kascit kalpayitavyah, yatha
bhutasamksobhah pascatkalabhavino varsasyeti hetudharmanumanena
karyalingajaiva kalpayitavya |

anupalabdhimatramapi samsayahetuh,
pramananivrttavapyarthabhavasiddheh | upalabdhirapi pratishedhyasya
kathamabhavam sadhayet?, abhrantopalambhasyabhavayogat |
viruddhopalabdhistu pratiyogyabhavam sadhayati | kintu sa virodhastadbhave
satyanyanupalambhadeva siddha iti taddvarenanupalabdhireva prayukta
bhavati | anyathanisiddhopalabdherabhavasiddheh | aviruddhopalabdhih
punah pratishedhe 'naikantiki, sahabhavasambhavadaviruddhanam | na
caparah prakarah sambhavatiti navinabhavo 'nyatra vidyata iti |

[2. svabhavahetunirupanam]]

[1. svabhavahetorlaksanabhidhanam]]

idanim svabhavahetostavallaksanamaha- "tatra" hetutraye
svabhavahetostavallaksanamucyate | sadhyate yena tat sadhanam |
taccasau dharmasca tasya bhavastadbhavah | sa eva
"sadhanadharmabhavamatra"m | tasya "anvayah" | sa yasyasti
sadyadharmasyavayave samudayopacarat, tasmin | "svabhavo hetuh" |
sadyadharmasya srutatvat tasyaiva svabhava iti gamyate | katham
punarasau sadyadharmasvabhavo? yavata bhedena pratiyata ityata aha-
"aparasmadaparasmacca" asato 'ksanikacca ya "vyavrtti"stasya yo
"bhedah" avadhibhedopakalpitastena hetubhutena "sadyadharmat
sadhanadharmasya" yo "bheda"stasmin "satyapi" "vastutah" paramarthato
"lingasvabhava eva" sadyadharmasvabhava eva | tatha hi- ya evasato
vyavrttah sa evaksanikadapi | tata ekasmad dharmino
bhedabhavat sadyasadhanadharmavapi paramarthato naiva bhidyete iti |

[2. paramatanirartham sadyadharme
sadhanadharmabhavamatretyadivisesanam]]

yadi vastuto lingisvabhava eva sadhanadharmah, tat kasmad
"sadhanadharmabhavamatranvayini" iti sadyadharmo visesyate? | yo hi
yasya svabhavah sa katham tanmatranvayi na syat?,
nirupatvaprasangadatatsvabhavata va ityata aha- hetuh svabhavo
yasya sadyadharmasya tasmin "hetusvabhava" "sadyadharme" sati
"anvayavyabhicarabhavat" sadhanadharmabhavamatrasya yo 'nvayastasya

vyabhicarabhavat | sambhave vyabhicare ca visesanam yuktam | atra
tu sambhava eva na vyabhicara iti "visesanamayuktameva | tathapi"
svabhavahetulaksane kriyamane yadetat "sadhyadharmasya"
"tanmatranvayena" sadhanadharmabhavamatanugamanena visesanam "tat
paramatapeksam" naiyayikadinam vipratipattestanmatapeksam na tu
svamatapeksam |

tameva paravipratipattim darsayannaha- "pare hi" naiyayikadayah
"arthantaranimittah" janakarthadanyo yo 'rtho vegavaddravyayogadiah
tannimittam | te hyevamahuh- vegavaddravyayogadavayavesu
karmanyutpadyante | tebhyo 'vayavavibhagah |
tatastatsamyogavinastadarabdham karyadravye 'pi (karyadravyamapi)
nasyatiti | evamarthantaram nimittam | tata eva
"arthantaranimittapeksamanam" krtakatvadibhave 'pyabhavad
"atadbhavamatanvayinam" tasya krtakatvadeh bhavah satta saiva
tanmatram tasyanvayah sa yasyasti sadhyadharmasya
anityatvalaksanasya tadviparitam "api" krtakatvadeh
"svabhavamicchanti" yatah tato visesanam krtam | tena ca
visesanena tathavidhasyarthantaranimittasya
vinasasyatatsvabhavatamaha laksane visesanakarah |
svasattamatrabhavinyeva svabhavatvam nanyatreti visesanena
sucanat |

[3. hetumati vinase sadhye krtakatvasya vyabhicaritvam]

tatha, "tasmin" arthantaranimittam sadhye "hetoh" krtakatvadeh
vyabhicaramanaikantikam caha | atrodaharanam "yatha hetumati
vinase" sadhye "krtakatvasya" hetoh "atatsvabhavata vyabhicarasceti"
|

nanu ca krtakatvasvabhavata anityataya bhedopagamat nestaiiva
paraistat kimucyate- "atadbhavamatanvayinamapi svabhavamicchanti" iti? |
evam manyate- vyatiriktavapi krtakatvanityatvakhyau
dharmavabhyupagacchadbhiravasyam 'abhutva bhavanam bhutva
cabhavanamanavasthayisvabhavatvam'; abhyupagantavyam, anyathatmadisvapi
krtakatvanityatve visesabhavad bhavetam | tato yadeva 'abhutva
bhavanam bhutva ['bhavanam] canavasthayitvam'; upadiyate bhavasya
tayoreva
taddarsanabalotpannakrtakatvanityatvabhedavabhasikalpanadvarena
sadhyasadhanabhavo 'stu, kim vyatiriktadharmakalpanaya? | kalpayitvapi
vastvatmana evarthakriyanibandhanataya tadarthibhih cintyatvat |
taduktam-

"sadasatpaksabhedena sabdarthanapavadibhih |
vastveva cintyate hyatra pratibaddhah phalodayah ||

arthakriyasamarthasya vika(ca)raih kim tadarthinam? |
sandhasya rupavairupye kaminyah kim pariksaya? ||"

iti | tasmad drsta api bhavah kenacidatmana tadanyavyavrttena

kathañcinniscitah tadanyenapyatadrupavyavrttenatmana
bhrantikaranasadbhavadanisciyamanah, niscitaniscitayo rupayoh
pramanantaratah pratibandhavasayapurovartino 'numanato nisciyate
iti anityatasvabhavabhutasyaiva krtakatvasya vinasam prati lingata
yukta | tatha ca vinasasvabhava eva krtakatvakhyo hetuh
tairyathoktanyayadisto bhavati | tasyatanmatranvayitve
'rthantaranimittataya visesanenatatsvabhavata kathyate |

syammatam- krtakatvena saksad hetuman vinaso 'numiyate tatah
prakpradhvamsabhavavisesana satta tatsamavayo vanityata
vyavasthapyate | ata evatmadisvanityataprasangabhavah | vinaso
iti ca na bhavabhavam pradhvamsalaksanam manyamahe |
krtakatvam tu svakaranasattasamavayam | tasya visesanena vinaso
'sva(sasva)bhavatakyapane na kiñcidanistamiti |

tadayuktam, tathavidhasya vinasasya hetumattavirodhat, svayameva
caitadacaryo vaksyati | na ca tenanumitena kiñcit,
tasyarthakriyasamarthyavikalatvat | sukhaduhsvasadhane jñatva
yatharham pratipitsavo hi kiñcit pariksante na vyasanitaya |
tasmadenenasthirasvabhavataiva bhavasyanumatavya | saiva ca hetumati
(hbt 60) kalpaniya | anyatha bhavavilaksanasya
pradhvamsabhavasya mugdaraderudaye 'pi tasya bhava 'nupayogat sa
bhavastadavastha eveti katham tadvisesana satta tatsamavayo va
anityata syat? | avicalitarupasya ca bhavasya
mugdaradikrtapradhvamsabhavavisesanau sattasamavayau
yadyanityata, kim natmaderapi? iti prasanga tadavastha eva |
svakaranasamavayo 'pi cabhutva bhavanamanicchato na sidhyati | abhutva
bhavata eva ca ya satta saiva krtakatvam varnyate | na ca
sattasamavayayornityatayopagatayorniratisayatvat prakpradhvamsabhavau
visesanam yujyete | abhutva bhavanopagame ca tadeva
krtakatvamasthirasvabhavata ca vinaso 'stu | kim nisphalaya
apramanikaya pramanabadhitaya'rthantarakalpanaya? | evam
krtakatvavinasayostadatmyopagamo 'vasyambhavi paresamapi | tato
vinasasyasthayitvalaksanasyarthantaranimittatopagame
krtakatvasyatatsvabhavata visesanena khyapyate |
tannispattavanispannasya bhinnahetukasya ca tatsvabhavatvayogat |

tatha, tasmin sadhye krtakatvasya vyabhicarah | tatha hi- ye yatra
hetvantarapeksino na te tatravasyambhavinah, yatha vasasi ragah
| hetvantarapeksi ca krtakesvapi bhavesu pradhvamsabhava iti
viruddhavyaptopalabdhih |

nanu vasasi ragasya parimitahetutvat tasya ca
svakaranayattasannidhanatvat tadasrayasya ca
vidhurapratyayopanipatenasthirataya navasyambhavita yuktaiva | na
punarvinasasya, taddhetunamanantyadavasyam kasyacid ghatadisu
sannidheh | na ca vinasasyasrayam prak taddhetusannidheh
kecidupaghnanti, yatastadabhavad vinaso narabhyeteti |

tadayuktam, yato yadyapi bahulam vinasakaranani santi tathapi
tesam svakaranayattasannidhitvat tatha tatkarananam ca sa
nnihitanamapi virodhinamapyanatyat tadbhave
tacchaktipratibandhannavasyam hetavah phalavanta iti kascinna
vinasyedapiti vyabhicaro (hbt 61) na nivartate | nanvayam vasasi
ragah sapekso 'pi yadi sarvatropalabhyeta tatah kimavasyambhavi na
syat? | syad, yadi tathopalabhyeta | sa tvanyathapi grhyate | yadyevam
na tarhi sarvatropalabdhasya vinasasyanyathabhavasankaya manasi kheda
adhatavyah | kim va punarbhavan
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokah?, yenaivam vadati | tathabhava va
kathamamanavrttirdrste na vaiphalyamasnuvita? | kasyacit tu
hetukrtavinasadarsane 'pi hetvayattajanmanamanyathapi darsanad
upajatasanko desakalasvabhavaviprkrstesu katham
tathabhavam niscinvita? | krtakamapi cayam bhavabhalaksanam
vinasam nityamupaiti, tadvinasopagame bhavasyonmajjanaprasangat | na
casya ghataderiva vinasaheturupalabhyate kasciditi | taduktam-

"ghatadisu yatha drsta hetavo dhvamsakarinah |
naivam nasasya so 'hetustasya samjayate katham? ||"

iti | tatah krtakatva vinase sadhye tenaiva vyabhicarah kim
nesyate? |

bhavanamayamaikantika eva dharma iti cet, kutah punaretadavasitam? |
tesamanyathabhavasyanupalambhaditi cet | nanvayamanupalambho
bhavannapyatmaderanivartakah sattayah, kathamanyatranyathabhavam
nivartayati? | tasyanumanenopalambhaditi yadyucyeta tada tatrapiyanumane
vipakse vrttimanupalambha eva hetoh katham nivartayati? iti
yatkiñcidetat | tasmad sadhuktam- 'hetumati vinase
krtakatvasvabhavatam vyabhicaram caha'; iti alamtijalpiteneti |

[4. parathanumane sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogodaharanam]

idanim yadyapi svarthanumanam prakrtam tathapi kascit
prayogadarsanabhyasat prayogabhangayaiva pratipadyata iti
svarthanumane 'pi (hbt 62) tatsvabhavat prasangena
parathanumanam ca vyutpadayitumaha- "tasya" svabhavahetoh "dvidha"
trailaksanyapratipadako vacanodaharah "prayogah" | tameva
darsayati- samano dharmo yasya tasya bhavah tena
"sadhya(dha)rmyenaikah" prayogah | "aparo" visadrso dharmo yasya
tasya bhavah tena "vaidharmyena" |

yathakramamanayorudaharanamaha- "yatha yat sat" | yadyatsaditi
vipsapradhano yacchabdah | "tat sarvam" iti tacchabdo 'pi vipsapradhana
eva | atra sarvagrahanena casesaparigrahad bahirvyapternirasah |
"yatha ghatadayah" iti | yasya sattvaksanikatvayoh
pratibandhaprasadhakam pramanam ghatadau pravrttam tam prati
tatra smrtisamadhanartham drstantavacanam na
sadhyaiddhyartham | drstantamatratat sadhyasiddherabhavat | na
hyekasya tatha bhava sarvastatha bhavati, atiprasangat | "samsca

sabdah" iti paksadharmopasamharah |

vaidharmyaprayogasyodaharanam- "tatha" ityadi | tathasabdah samuccaye
| vaidharmyena ca prayoga udahriyate | atrapi sarvagrahanam
vibhaktiviparinamena sambandhaniyam "ksanikatvabhava" sarvasmin
"sattva(ttva)bhavah" iti |

prayogadvaye 'pi sarvagrahanasya phalam darsayannaha- "sarvasmin
sadhanadharmavati" dharmini na drstantadharminyeva
"sadyadharmasyo" pasamharanam "upasamharo" dhaukanam tena ya
"vyaptih" 'vyapakasya tatra bhava eva'; ityadirupa tasyah
pradarsanam pratipadanam tadeva "laksanam" yayoh tau tathoktau |
tatasca ye sadyadharmine parihrtya bahirvyaptim pradarsayanti te-
yadyapi drstantadharmini sadyadharmena sadhanadharmo vyaptah
tavatasya sarvatra tathabhavabhavat sadyasiddhirayukteti- nirasta
bhavanti | sarvatra va sadyadharmena sadhanadharmasya vyaptih
tadbhave, sa tathavidhaiva kinna pradarsyate yenasamartha
bahirvyaptirakhyate? | na hi 'sa syamah, tatputratvat,
paridrsyamanaputrad'; iti tatputratvasya (hbt 63) syamatvena
sadyad bahih paridrsyamanaputre vyaptipradarsane 'pi
sadyasiddhirbhavati | tasmad yaiva sarvopasamharena vyaptih
pramanasiddhapratibandhanibandhana sadyasiddhau samartha saiva
tatsmrtaye pradarsaniya | na ca sarvopasamharena vyaptipradarsane
'pi dharmavisisto dharmyapi tadaiva pratiyate, yatah
paksadharmopadarsanottarakalabhavino 'numanasya smrtitvam syat |
tasyah sadyadharmine
sadyadharmavinabhutasadhanadharmapratitinibandhanatvena tadupadarsanat
pragasambhavat | tatpurvikayam ca vyaptau anantaram
visesavisayamanumanam katham smrtih syat? iti |

[5. vaidharmyaprayoge 'pi vyaptipradarsanam samgatam]

nanu ca sadharmyaprayogasya vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam yuktam,
sadhanadharme sati sadyadharmasyavasyambhavitapradarsanat;
vaidharmyaprayogasya tu katham? | tatra hi kevalam sadyabhava
hetvabhavah kathyate, na tu hetau sati sadyasya bhava eveti | naisa
dosah | na hyatra sadyabhava hetvabhavastuccharupo darsyate, tasya
heturupatavirodhat | vastudharmo hi sattvadiko hetuh | tasyatmana
evabhavah katham [hetusva]rupam bhavisyati, yatastrirupo
heturbhavet | kintu nivrttau nivrttidharmakatvam svagato dharmo
upadarsyate vaidharmyaprayogena, tathavidhe ca sadhanadharme
'vasyamtaya sadyadharmasya bhavah pratiyata eva, anyatha
tannivrttau nivrttidharmakatvasyaivayogaditi na
vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam vaidharmyaprayogasya na yujyate |

[6. pratijñaprayogasya nairarthakyam]

nanu dvididhe 'pi prayoge pratijñaprayogo nopadarsitah tat katham
tadarthavagatih?, tadarthapratyayanaya ca sadhanaprayogo 'bhimatah
ityata aha- "atra" anayoh prayogayoh

"paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrasamarthyadeva" (hbt 64)
vaksyamanakat "pratijñarthasya" dharmadharmisamudayalaksanasya
sadhyasya "pratiteh" hetoh "na" "pratijñayah prayoga
upadarsitah" | parah samarthyamanavavudhyamana aha- "apradarsite"
vacanena "prameye" sadhye "katham" na kathañcit "tatpratitih"
pratijñarthapratitih "iti" evam "ced" yadi manyase tada
svarthanumanakale "svayam" param pratipadakamantarena "pratipattau"
prameyasya "ka upadarsayita"? naiva kascit | svayameva tu
sadhyavinabhutasadhanadharmadarsanat prameyam pratipadyate tatha
pararthanumane 'pi tata eva tatpratitirastu kim pratijñavacanena? |

yadi svayampratipattikale na kascit prameyasyopadarsayita katham tarhi
tatpratipattih? ityata aha- "pradesastham" sadhyadharmi sthitam
"dhumam" sadhanadharmam "upalabdhavatah" pratyaksena
drstavatah satah "tasya" dhumasya "agnina" sadhyadharmena
pramanatah pratibandhaniscayabalat prakpratipannayah "vyapteh"
avinabhavasya "smarane" sati "tatsamarthyadeva"
paksadharmagrahanavyaptigrahanasamarthyadeva pratijñaprayogarahitad
"agniratra iti" evamrupa "pratijñarthapratitirbhavati" |

syantamat- tatrasya karnapisacikadidh prameyam kathayatyevetyata
aha- "na ca" naiva "tatra" svarthanumanakale "kascit"
karnapisacikadiradrsyo "agniratra"- iti" evam "asmai" pratipatre(tre)
prameyam "nivedayati" kathayati | yadi bhavan satyavadi naivam
vaktumarhati | tatha hi- vayamapi pradesasthadhumadarsanat tasyagnina
vyaptismaranasapeksadagnim pratipadyamahe | na casmabhyam kascit
nivedayati 'agniratra'; iti, bhavati ca tatpratipattih, tatha
tadanyasyapi sa yuktarupaiveti |

yadyapi na kascit nivedayati tathapi svayameva prameyam vyavasthapyā
tatpratipattaye lingamanusariyatiti cet, aha- "napi" na kevalam na
kascit nivedayati "svayamapi prageva" lingavyaparāt na pratipadyate
"kiñcid" agnyadikam | kasmāt? (hbt 65) iti cet, "pramanam" hetum
"antarena" vina 'agniratra" ityevam pratiteh "nimittabhavat" |
trirupo hi hetuh paroksarthapratiternimittam, tadabhavē sa katham
bhavet? | atha lingamantarenāpyevam pratitirbhavatiti bruyat tada
pratitavisyamanayam lingasya vaiyarthyam,
tasyanumeyapratipattiyarthatvat, tena vina tatpratipattau kathamasya
nisprayojanata na syat? |

atyantamudhatam ca parasya darsayannaha- "svayameva" svatantra eva
'agniratra'- iti vyavasthapyā | katham svatantra vyavasthapyati? |
"akasmāt" pramanamantarena vyavasthapanāt "tatpratipattaye"
nirnimittavyavasthapitaprameyapratipattiyartham "pascāt" "lingam"
tannimittam "anusarati ko 'yam pratipatteh kramah" paripatih? |
tatha hi- prathamam linganusaranam, tathā sadhyapratipattiriti
vipascitam kramah | ayam tvapurvo 'numata yastadviparyayamasrayata
iti upahasati | yattaloke giyate- siro mundayitva naksatram
prcchatiti tattulyatvadasya kramasya | tasmāt

paksadharmagrahanavyaptismaranasamarthyadeva svayam pratipadyate |
tacca pratipadakam kathitemaveti na kiñcit prameyanirddesena |

yadi nama svarthanumanakale svayameva sadhyam pratipadyate tad
yuktameva, lingasyapi tatra svayameva pratipatteh | pararthanumane tu
parato yatha lingam pratyeti tatha prameyamapi parata eva pratyetyavyam |
ato yukta eva pratijñaprayoga ityata aha- "parenapi" na kevalam
svayameva prag vyavasthapyamanam plavate parenapi vadina "tat"
prameyam "ucyamanam plavat eva" tadvacanasya sandigdharthabhidhayakataya
sadhyaniscayanangatvat prameyagambhiryanavagahinah
paramparayapyatatsambaddhasya
vivaksamatranibandhanatayoparyevavasthapanat | kasmal plavate? iti cet,
"upayogabhavat" nasya sadhyapratitim prati kascidupayogah,
tatpratyayanasarthasyanabhidhanaditi yavat |

parastupayogamatram kadacid bruyad ityasankayaha-
"visayopadarsanam" hetoryo visayah sadhyam tadupadarsanam
pratijñavacanasyopayogah "cet matam" | atraha "tenaiva" visayena,
"tava" cchabdah krame | visayasyopadarsyanasarthavattayam
tadupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya prayojanam bhavet | visayenaiva tu
darsyamanena "ko 'rthah" kim prayojanam? |

nanu sadhyapratitih sadhyarmyavatprayogadipratitisca
visayopadarsanasyarthah | tatastudupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya
prayojanam | tatha hi- asati sadhyanirdese 'yat krtakam tadanityam';
ityukte 'kimayam sadharmyavana prayogah? uta vaidharmyavan?'; iti na
jñayeta | ubhayam hyatrasankyate- krtakatvenaniftyatve sadhye
sadharmyavan, nityatvenakrtakatve va vaidharmyavan iti | 'aniftyah
sabdah'; 'akrtako va iti tu pratijñavacane
satyubhayamasandigdhamavagamyate | hetuviruddhanaikantikapratitisca na
syat | pratijñapurvake tu prayoge 'aniftyah sabdah, krtakatvat';
iti hetubhavaah pratiyate, 'niftyah, krtakatvat'; iti viruddhata,
'pratyatnanantariyakah krtakatvat'; ityanaikantikativam | hetosca
trairupyam na gamyeta, tasya sadhyapeksaya vyavasthanat | sati
pratijñavacane avayave samudayopacarat sadhyadharmi paksa iti tatra
vrttasya krtakatvasya paksadharmatvam; sadhyadharmasamanyena ca
samano 'rthah sapaksa iti tatra vartamanasya sapakse sattvam; na
sapakso 'sapaksa iti sadhyadharmavirahinyavrttasyasapakse
'pyasattvam pratiyeta ityasankayaha- "yadi pratiti" sadhyasya
niscayalaksana sadharmyavatprayogadesca svarupavadharanatmika |
"anyatha" pratijñavacanamantarena "na syat tada" yaduktam
sadhyasidhyartham sadharmyavatprayogadijñanartham ca
visayopadarsanam iti tat "sarvam sobheta" yavata svarthanumanakale
pratijñavacanamantarenapi paksadharmagrahana sambandhasmaranatah
sadhyasiddhilaksana bhavatyeva pratitih ityakhayatameva | tadvat
pararthe 'pyanumane bhavisyati | (hbt 67) yata evam "tasmat" "esa"
pratijñaprayogavadi yada svayam sadhyam pratyeti tada svayam
sadhyasya "pratitau" visaya upasthapyate yena pratijñavacanadvarena

pumsa "kenacit" tena "vinapi" "pratiyan" sadhyam niscinvan
lingasamarthyadeva | yadasmabhiih pratipadyate tada "asman karyino
drstva vyaktam" pratijñaprayogalaksanam "mulyam mrgayate"
| ka iva? "parvabrahmana iva" | yatha daksinamantarenapyanyada
aurdhvarathiko brahmano bhuñjano 'nyada sraddhadiparvanyarthinam
sraddhalum braviti- yadi me ghrtapuram ghrtapuram prati
rupakam dadasi tato 'ham bhuñje nanyatheti | tena tulyo bhavanapiti |

kiñca, yadapi bravisi- pararthanumanakale yatha lingam
parenanabhidhiyamanam na pratyeti pratipadyastatha sadhyamapiti |
tadaitad yujyate yadyasau vadivacanamatrena lingamapi niscitya
tadanusarena sadhyamavagacchet, parapratityarthinasca tada vayamapi
pratijñam kinna prayuñjmahe lingavacanarahitam? | asmadvacanasyaiva
tam prati pramanataya, tata evanumeyapratiteh, tadvacanasya
caritarthatvat | na caitadasti, yatah "asmadvacanadapi" na kevalam
svarthanumanakale asmadvacanamantarena ityapisabdah | kintu
yadapyasmadvacanam pravrttam tadapi "naiva" asmadvacanat "lingamapi
pratyeti" kuta eva sadhyasiddhye 'nusarisyati? | api tu svayamasya yadi
tallingam kutascit pramanatah siddham bhavati "asmadvacanena tu"
kevalam tatra "smrtisamadhanamatram kriyate" | tada svayam
siddhameva lingamanusrtya sadhyam pratyeti | nasmadvacanat
paniyamapi pibatiti | "tasmat" "ko 'nayoh"
pratijñavacanavacanatmikayoh "avasthayorvisesah"?, ubhayatra
svayamsiddhalingasamarthyadeva sadhyapratiterna kascit | tatah
svapararthanumanayoh svayamsiddhalinganusaranam, tatah
sadhyapratitim ca prati visesabhavat pratijñopanyasah
pararthanumane 'pi vyartha eva | lingamapi hi tavadatra nabhidhiyate
yadi tat (hbt 68) purvaprasiddham svayamanusmaret kimanga punah
sandigdharthabhidhayakam pratijñavacanamupadiyate? |

syannmatam- yadi nama sadhyasiddhau pratijñavacanasya nopayogastadartho
'sya prayogo ma bhuta, sadharmyatvatprayogadijñanartham tu
tadupadanamavasthitameva, tasyanyatha pratityabhavat ityata aha-
"drsta ca sadharmyatvatprayogadeh pratijñavacanamantarenapi
pratitih," tatastadartho 'pi pratijñopanyaso na sobhate |

kutah punah sadharmyatvatprayogaderasati sadhyanirddese pratitih?
ityaha- paksadharmasambandhavacanamatraditi" | evam manyate- naiva hi
kascit 'yat krtakam tadanityam" etavanmatramabhidhiyaste,
sadhananyunatayaivasya parajayat, kintvavasyam
hetordvarminyupasamharam karotiti | tatra yadi 'krtakasca
sabdah'; iti bruyat tada sadhya(dha)rmyavatprayogapratitih, atha
'nityasca'; ityabhidhadhyat tada vaidharmyavata iti
sambandhavacanapurvakat paksadharmavacanat prayogadvayavagatih |

hetuviruddhanaikantika api paksadharmavacanamatrena na pratiyante |
yada tu sambandhavacanamapi kriyate tada kathamapratitih? | tatha hi-
'yat krtakam tadanityam'; iti paksadharmavacane satyukte
heturavagamyate, vidhiyamanenanudyamanasya vyapteh | 'yatkrakam

tannityam'; ityabhidhane viruddhah, viparyayavyapteh | 'yat krtakam
tat prayatnanantariyakam'; iti pradarsane
vyabhicaradanaikantikadhyavasayah |

trairupyamapi hetorgamyata eva, yato vyaptipradarsanakale vyapako
dharmah sadhyatayavagamyate | yatra ca vyapyo dharmo
dharminyupasamhriyate sa vyapakadharmavisistatayavagamyamanah
sadhyaśamudayaikadesataya pakṣa ityupasamhrtasya vyapyadharmasya
paksadharmatvavagatih, sa ca vyaptiryatra dharminyupadarsyate sa
sadhyaśdharmaśamanyena samano 'rthah sapakṣah pratiyata iti sapakṣe
(hbt 69) sattvamavagamyate, samarthyacca vyapakanivrttau
vyapyanivrttiryatrasiyate so 'sapakṣa ityasapakṣe
'pyasatva(ttva)mapi nisciyata iti, yadi paksadibhirapi jñataih
kiñcitprayojanam | na tu vyavahartanam paksadisanketapekṣa
parokṣarthagatirbhavati | tatha hi- yat kvacid drstam tasya yatra
pratibandhah tadvidastasya tad gamakam tatra iti hi loke vastugatirbhavati,
na paksadisanketagrahanapekṣa | tatra yathestam sastrakara
gamakarupapratipattaye svasanketenanyatha va laksanam pranayantu
| na tu vyavaharakale tadanusaranam kvacidupayujyate |
tatsanketapratipaditameva tu yathoktam gamakam rupamupayogi
vyavahartnam | taccet pratipannam tavataiva sadhyasiddhih
sañjata iti paksasapakṣadisanketaparijñane 'pi na kiñcit pluyate
| ata evacaryapadai 'rtrantariyakarthadarsanam tadvido 'numana';
miti gamakarupamatrameva paksadisanketanapekṣam pratipaditam |
svaprajñaparadhastu tatrapi kaiscidasanta eva dosah prakirtyanta
iti kimatra brumah? | "tasmāt" sadharmyavatprayogadijñanarthamapi
pratiññavacanam paksadharmasambandhavacanamatra eva yathoktena
prakarena pratiterayuktamiti "kastasya" pratiññavacanasya "upayogah"
naivam kascit |

svayam cayam vadi yena kramenanumeyam
pratipannavamstamullanghya parapratipattaye kramantaramasrayan
pravañcakataya dhurta eva pratiyate, na savdrta ityupadarsayannaha-
"svaniscayavat" ityadi | yathatmano niscayasyotpadanam krtam
tathaiva "anyesamapi niscayotpada(da)naya" ca parahitanirataih
"sadhanamucyate", "tatra" etasmim(smin) nyaye sati svayamayam vadi
"prameyasyopadarsanena" upadarsakena vacanena "vinapi" svarthanumanakale
"pratipadya" prameyam "param" samsayitadikam "pratipadayan"
svapratipannam prameyamavabodhayan "apurvam" svapratipattikale purvam
yah prameyapratipattau "kramah" upayo 'nubhutastasmadanyam "asrayata
iti kimatra" kramantarasrayane "karanam"? naiva kiñcit
paravyamohanam muktva | tatha hi- yadi svapratipattikramah (hbt 70)
pratitinibandhanam kim tatparityagena kramantarasrayanam?, katham
tena svayam pratipannavanasiti? | yata evam "tasmanna prameyasya"
sadhyaśya "vacanena" pratiññakhyena "kiñcit prayojanam" | kutah? |
'anyathapi'; vinapi tena "pratipatteh" sadhyapratiteh
"utpatteri" tyupasamharah |

[7. upanayanigamanaderapi sadhanavakyanangatvam]

evam pratijñam sadhanavakyadapaniyaparamapyupanayanigamanadikam
paraparikalpita sadhanavakyadapanetumuktameva nyayamatidisannaha-
"etena" anyathapi pratipatterutpatteh'; iti nyayena
"upanayanigamanadikam" adigrahanat samsayajijñasadikam
"pratyuktam" pratyakhyatam | tatra "udaharanapeksah 'tatha';
ityupasamharo 'na tathe'ti va sadhyasyopanayah", "pratijñayah
punarvacanam pratijña" iti tu pratijñayah | etenetyetadeva darsayati-
"etavataiva" paksadharmasambandhavadanamatreñaiva upanayadirahitena
"sadhyapratiteh bhavat" utpatteriti |

atrodyo(ddyo)takarah praha- pratijña
tavadviseyanirddesarthamavasyakartavya, yato lokah prathamam karma
cchedyadikam nirupayati | tatah kutharadikam sadhanam
vyaparayati | upanayenapi yavad drstante drstasamarthyo
heturddharmini nopasamhriyate tavat kutah sadhyapratitih? |
svarthanumanadrstasca pratyavamarsapratyayartho 'nena darsyate |
tatha hi- svarthanumane prathamam pradese dhumam pasyati, tato
'yatra yatraham dhumamadramsam tatra tatragnimapi'; iti vyaptim
smarati | tato 'dhumascatra'; iti punah pratyavamrsati, sa
pratyavamarsarthah pararthanumane upanayenocyate |
nigamanamapyavasyabhidhanyam, yato yadyapi purvam anityah sabda
ityuktam, na tu tavatasya niscayo jatah | samprati tu
pramanabalayato 'rthah tatsampratyayarthamanena nigamyate |
asesapramanavyaparascanenopasamhriyate | tatha hi- agamah
pratijña, heturanumanam, (hbt 71) drstantah
pratyaksamupamanamupanayah | tadetasya pramanacatustasyapi
vyaparo nigamanenopasamhriyate- iti kathamasya na saphalyam?
ityetadasankayaha- "dindikaragam parityajya" dindikah-
nagnacaryah te nisphalamuparyupari namalekhane prasaktah
tatastesamiva 'parenokte tasyopari mayavasyamayuktataya
nisphalamapyabhidhanyam'; ityasthanabhinivesam tyaktva "aksini
nimilya" bahirviksepamupasamhrtya "cintaya tavat"- "kimiyata"
paksadharmasambandhavadanamatrakena vakyena sadhyasya "pratitih syat
na va?" iti | yavata yavaneva pararthanumane 'rtho 'bhidhaniya
ityasmabhiranujñayate tavanevanyunanatiriktah svarthanumane 'pi
pratitiheturdrstah, tasya ka iha saktervyaghatah? yenasau
pararthanumane 'pi pratitim na kuryat | "bhava" pratiteh "kim
papañcamalaya" pratijñopanayanigamanalaksanaya,
balapratarakatadupayogopavarnanalaksanaya va? | tatha hi-
pratijñopanayanigamanaprayoge 'pi yadi pramananiscita
svasadhavyaptih sadhanadharmasya na syat, sadhyadharmini va
sadbhavastadasya naiva pratitihetuta | tatsambhave tu pratijñadyabhava
'pi svarthanumane iva gamakarupavaikalyat sa na nivaryata iti
kimasthananirbandhena iti? | nahi sadhyadharmaksepanasamarthyavirahe
sadhanadharmasya vadivacanamatrat sadhyaniscayo yuktah,
hetupanyasavairthyaprasangat, tasya tadaksepasamarthyeh va

pratijñāvacanasyeti |

yatuktam 'visayapradarsanaya pratijñā'; ityatra sastrakṛtaiva dattamuttaram | yasca sadhanam prayukte tena 'ahamanena sadhanenamusmim(smin) sadhye pratitim sadhayisyami'; iti karma nirupyaiva tat prayuktamiti na laukikanyayatikramah, anyatha yadi sadhanad yasya sadhyapratitirupajayate tenaiva karma nirupaniyam katham tadabhava svarthanumane sadhyasiddhih sadhananibandhana (hbt 72) syat? | yascagnidhumayoh sambandham cetasi vyavasthapyā 'kvagnih kvagnih?'; ityagnim paryesate sa pradese dhumadarsanamatradevagnim pratipadyata iti katham svarthanumane pratyavamarsapratyayah syat? | atha kadacidasau drstastatreti pararthe 'pyasyopadanam tada dadhyadikamapi bhuktva kadacid dhumadagnim pratipannavaniti kinna dadhibhojanaderapi kadacitkasyopadanam? |

yat punaruktam 'agamah pratijñā'; iti, tatra yadi vadivacanamevagamastada tata eva sadhyasiddherhetvadyupadanamanarthakam | atha pratijñāarthasyagame pathadagamah pratijñā, tada na kvacidagame pathyate atra pradese 'gniriti kathamagamatvam pratijñayah? |

'heturanumanam'; ityapyayuktam, na hi paksadharmatvammatram hetuh, tasya trirupatvat | drstanto 'pi na sarvah pratyaksa iti katham 'drstantah pratyaksam'; bhavet? | upamanam tu pramanameva na bhavati, katham tavdyapara upasamhriyeta nigamanena? | yadi cavasyam drstante drstasamarthyō heturdvarminyupaneyah tadopanaya evastu kim 'krtakatvat'; iti paksadharmanirddesena?, sa eva drstasamarthyam hetumupasamharisyati paksadharmatam ca darsayisyatiti na kiñcittena | tato yatra ca pratijñayah prathamata eva prayogo nesya tatra tasyah punarvacanam kuto nigamanam bhavisyati? ityaha- "iti" tasmad "iyaneva" paksadharmanasambandhavacanamatratmakah sadhanavakye "prayogo jyayan" na pañcavayavatmaka iti sthitam |

[8. nyayavakye hetudrstantavacanayoh kramasyaniyamah]

atra sadhanavakye na kevalam pratijñādiprayogo na yuktah paropagatah 'purvam hetuh prayoktavyah pascad drstantah'; iti kramaniyamo 'pi na kascit | kutah? sarvatha yadi purvam hetuh pascad vyaptih atha purvam vyaptih pascad paksadharmah prayujyate, tathapi gamakatvat |

[9. hetostridhaprayogasya khandanam]

nanu tasya dvidha prayoga ityayuktamuktam | yatastrividho hetuh- anvayi vyatireki anvayavyatireki ceti naiyayikah, tatastasya trigha prayogah sadharmyena vaidharmyena sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam ceti vaktavyamityata aha- "sambandhavacane 'pi" na kevalam kramaniyamo na yuktah kintu "artha bhedo 'pi na kascid" ubhayatrapī trirupasadbhavata |

tatah sarva eva heturanvayavyatireki, na tvanvayi vyatireki va
kascidveturastiti bhavah | tat kutastrividhyam prayogasya syat? iti
manyate | kutah punararthabhedo nastiti? cet, aha- "ubhayatha"
sadharmyena vaidharmyena ca prayoge yadyapi vidhipratishedharupataya
dharmabhedah pratiyate tathapi "tadbhavyaiva" sadhanadharmasya
sadhya-svabhavatayah eva sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogabhyam
"khyapanat" |

nanu sadharmyaprayoge hetubhave sadhyasya bhavah, vaidharmye ca
sadhya-bhave hetvabhavah sabdadavagamyate, na tadatmyam | tat
kimucyate 'tadbhavyaiva khyapanat'? ityata aha- "na hi" ityadi |
yadi sadharmyaprayoge tadbhavo naksipyeta tada sadhanasya
"atatsvabhavyasya bhava" kimiti "ekantena" avasyantaya "sadhyasya
bhavah?" | kadacitkastu bhavatu nama? | 'yat krtakam tadanityam';
ityekantabhavasca hetau sati sadhyasya vyaptya sadharmyaprayoge
'bhidhiyate | sa ca tadatmyamantarenanarthantarasya na sambhavatiti
samarthyat tadaksipati |

kathamivatatsvabhavyasya bhava na ekantenanyabhava iti aha-
"krtakatve" tyadi | yadi pratyatnanantariyakatvamantarenapi
krtakatvasya bhavadatatsvabhavatvam anityatve 'pyayameva vrttantah |
tatasca tadatmyavirahat prayatnanantariyakatvasyanityatvenanvayo na
syat, tannivrttau va nivrttiriti katham tatastat (hbt 74) pratiyate?
| naisa dosah, prayatnanantariyakapadarthasvabhavyaivanityatvasya
tena sadhanat, tatra ca tadatmyasadbhavad anvayavyatirekavanivaritau
anityatvakrtakatvamatrapeksaya tu tadatmyaviraho 'syabhihita iti |

nanvagninivrttavatatsvabhavyasyapi dhumasya
nivrttirdrstanvayascetyaha- "karyasya" iti | anvayavyatirekayorhi
pratibandho nibandhanam, tena tayoh vyapteh, tadabhave tayorapyabhavat
| tatrarthantarasya dhumasyagnau "tadutpattilaksanah pratibandho
'nvayavyatirekanimittama" stiti bhavetam tau | yatra tvanarthantarasya
tavucyete tatravasyam tadatmyena bhavitavyamityabhiprayah |
atrodaharanam "yatha- anayoreva
krtakatvaprayatnanantariyakatvayorviparyayena
naikanivrttavanyanivrttih"- 'yat pratyatnantariyakam na bhavati
tat krtakamapi na bhavati'; ityevamrupa | yata evam
tasmadanvayavyatirekayorathalaksanam hetubhave sadhyasyavasyam
bhavah, sadhya-bhave ca hetoravasyamabhavah ityeko 'pi
sadharmyamukhena vaidharmyamukhena va prayukto dvitiyamaksipati,
svavyapakapratibandhaksepat, tasyapi cetarena vyapteh |
tasmadubhayatra trairupyapratiterekasya sabde(bda)to 'parasyarthata iti
sambandhavacane 'pi prayoga eva vidhimukhena pratishedhamukhena va bhidyate
nartha iti siddham tatastasya dvidha prayogah sadharmyena
vaidharmyena ca | na tu sadharmyavaidharmyabhyamapi,
tadarthasyanyatarenaiva prakasanat |

sarvo heturanvayavyatirekyeva vastuto na kascidanvayi vyatireki va
nametyetadupasamharannaha- "iti naikatra" nvayamukhena vyatirekamukhena

va sadhanavakye "dvayo" ranvayavyatirekayoh "prayogah"
saksacchabdena pratipadanamisyate, "vaiyarthyat" pratitapratyayane
prayojanabhavat |

tamevarthato 'parasya pratitim sphutayannaha- "tatsvabhavataya"
ityadi | yadi tatsvabhavataya sadhyena heteranvayah sidhyati tata eva
"tadabhava 'bhavo 'pi sidhyatyeva" | tatsvabhavasya tadabhava svayam
nairatmyena bhavayogat | "tatha" tatsvabhavataya sadhyabhava
sadhanasyabhava "siddhau" "ca" satyam tata eva sadhyena hetoh
"anvayasyapi siddheriti" |

yaistu vyakhyayate- "sadharmyavati prayoge tadabhava eva vipakse
heterabhavakhyatiryatha syat nanyatra vipakse viruddhe va
hetvabhavaprasangat viruddhata eva vyavacchedaprasangaceti
niyamakhyapanartha vyatirekaprayogah" iti | sa tadartha 'pyayuktah |
kutah? "anyaviruddhayorapi" na kevalam tadabhavasya "vipaksatvat" yasya
hi- anya eva vipakso 'nyadharmayogi vanyo, na
vivaksitadharmanasrayah, viruddha eva va
sahanavasthanalaksanenaiiva virodhena, na
parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayapi vipaksah-
tasyanityatvadanyanatmadidharmavati arthe, krtakatvadvirrtteh,
hetvabhavaprasangah | ausnye ca sadhye 'gnilaksanasya
heteroviruddhadeva sitat nanusnasitadapyanyato
vyavacchedaprasangat naikantenausnyamagnirgrasayediti tasyayam
dosah syat | tam pratyacaryenoktam- yadyekasya vipaksatvamisyate
tada tadabhavasyaivesyatam, na viruddhasya anyasya va, tasyanyatrapi
vivaksitadharmanasraye viruddhe ca bhavat, tadabhavamantarena
tayoranyaviruddhatvayogat | na tvasmakam trividhamapi vipaksamicchatam,
vivaksitadharmanasrayam canyamiti bhavah |

[10. sattvasya ksanikatvasvabhavatayah samarthanam |]

yadi svabhavahetavanvayavyatirekayoh sadhanadharmasya sadhyasvabhavata
nibandhanamityanvayena vyatirekena va sadharmyevaidharmyavatoh (hbt 76)
prayogayorabhidhiyamanena tadatmyaksepadvarenarthaditaraksepa
ucyate, tada pramanasiddhaiva tatsvabhavata tayornibandhanam na
sabdmatratih pratiyamanetyabhiprayavanaha- "kathamidam" ityadi |
"yene"ti sato nasvarasvabhavatvena | satva(ttva)laksanasya hetoh
ksanikatvasvabhavatveneti yavat | prcchatascayamabhiprayah- iha
dvividhah santah- krtakasca ghatadayah
akrtakascakasadayah | tatra ye tavadakrtakaste "sadakaranavat
nityam" iti nityalaksanayogadanya eva na bhavanti kuta eva
ksanikah? iti na satva(ttva)sya ksanikatvasvabhavata | ye 'pi
santah krtakastesamapi mugdaradyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayitaya
vinasasya sahetukatvat tadvetvasannidhavavinasat krtakatmano 'pi
satva(ttva)sya ksanikatvasvabhavata na samastyeveti
nanvayavyatirekayoh sambhava iti | avasyam ca vinaso
dandadyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayi, drstatvat | tatha hi-

"abhighatagnisamyoganasapratyayasannidhim |
vina samsargitam yati na vinaso ghatadibhih ||"

anyatrapi canvayavyatirekanuvidhanameva
hetumattavyavaharanivandhanamabhyupeyate saugatairapi, tadihapyastiti kinna
tavdyavaharah pravartyatte? iti |

nanu canvayaniscayam pratipadayata badhakapramanavrttivasat
tatsvabhavata purvameva pratipadita 'anvayaniscayo 'pi svabhavahetau';
ityadivacanat | tat kuto 'sya purvapaksasyavasarah? | satyam, kintu
purvacaryaih krtakatvasya ksanikatayam sadhyayam paraih
krtakanamante 'vasyam hetunibandhanavinasopagamat
tadvetvayogapratipadanenanapeksa vinasam prati viparyaye badhakam
pramanam tadatmyaprasadhakamuktam tat prasangamukhena
krtakalksanasyaiva sattvasya tadatmatam gamayati nanyasya iti
darsayitum | arthakriyavirodhalaksanam tu sarvasya sattvasya iti
vastumatrena (hbt 77) praguktamapi vipañcayitum
purvapaksopanyasah | akrtakalaksanam tu sattvam na
sambhavatyeva, niyamakam hetumantarena desakalasvabhavaniyamayogat |
tatah purvacaryairna tasyaikangavaikalyadeva "sadaranaavat nityam"
iti nityatasambhava iti na tadatmatam prati yatnah krtah |
sastrakarastu samanyena sattvasya ksanikasvabhavatam,
krtakalaksanasya api ca, desakalasvabhavaviprakrstasyapi
vastusthityaiva tadatmatam arthakriyavirodhena, na
paropagatavasyambhavivinasasyahetukataya visesabhavat
utpannamatrasyabhavaprasangena pratipadayisyati |

[11. sahetukam vinasam nirasitum tasya bhavasvabhavatayah
samalocanam]]

tatra purvacaryoktam 'sarvasya satah krtakasyavasyamante hetukrto
vinasa iti'; yah paririsyate tam pratyanapeksatvam
khyapayitumupakramate "vinasahetvayogaditi" |

yadi tarhi nasasya heturnasti, sa tesam krtakanam
satamavasyambhavi vinasah kutah? | na hyakasmikah kascitsvabhavo
yukta ityaha- "svabhavata eva" | bhavatyasmat karyam iti bhavasabdo
hetuvacanah | tena svahetubhya eva "nasvarah" nasanasilah,
sucyagre sarsapa ivanavasthayinah svatmani "bhava jayante" |
"naisam" krtakalaksananam satam bhavanam "svahetubhyo
nispannam" "anyatah" abhighatade "rvinasotpattih" | kutah?
"tasya" bhighatagnisamyogadestaddhetutayopagatasya "asamarthyat" |
tathahi- agnisamyogadikale tritayam laksayamah | tadeva
kasthadikam vinasayam, angaradikamavasthantaram,
kasthadinivrttilaksanam cabhavam tuccharupam, naparam
yatragnisamyogadervyapararah cintyeta | etavatyam ca vastugatau na
kvacidatra vinasahetauh samarthyam yujyate | yato "nahi
vinasaheturbhava" syendhanadeh svahetubhyah sthirarupasyotpannasya
"svabhavameva" sthiratmatalaksanam "karoti" | kutah?

"tasye"ndhanadeh "svahetubhya" eva "nirvrtteh" | nahi sthiratmano
(hbt 78) nirvrttasyanyathabhavah tadatma sakyate kartum, tasya
hetvantarat pascad bhavto 'rthantaravaprasangat,
tasyaivanyathatvayogat, tatra hetuvyaparasya kalpayitumasakyatvat |

athava tritaye samiksyamane yat tavat vinasyam kasthadi na
tatsvabhavamevagnisamyogadirvinasahetuh karoti tasya svahetubhya eva
nirvrtteriti |

[12. kumarilestabhavantaravabhavapakasasya samalocanam]

kumarilastu manyate- nagnisamyogadina bhavasvabhava eva kriyate
kintvindhanadeh pradhvamsabhavah | sa
cendhanadirupavikalamaradikamuttaram bhavantarameva | taduktam-

"nastita payaso daghni pradhvamsabhavalaksanam ||" iti |

tathavidhasya cabhavasya hetumattopagamo naiva virudhyate | tatha caha
kascit-

"bhavantaravinirmukto bhavo 'tranupalambhavat | abhavah sammatastasya
hetoh kinna samudbhavah? ||" iti |

tadetat kaumarilam darsanamapanudannaha- "napi" ityadi | yadyuttaram
karyatmakam "bhavantarameva" abhavastadagnisamyogadayo
'nga(nga)radijanmani vyapr(pri)yanta itistamevasmakam, kintu
"bhavantarakarane" abhyupagamyamane 'gnyadinaminhdhanadavavyaparath
tadavasthamevendhanadikam | tatasca yathagnisamyogat prag
indhanaderupalabdhih anya ca tatsadhyarthakriya
tathangaradyutpattavapyupalabdhyadeh prasangah |

nanu bhavantarasya pradhvansa(dhvamsa)bhavarupatayam
tadutpattavindhanadinam pradhvastatvadasatam katham
tathopalabdhyadiprasangah? | satyam, evam manyate-
sarvasyendhanaderanyasya gavaderapi tathabhavo ma bhut ityangeradeh
dhvamsavyavasthayam nibandhanamabhidhanyam | (hbt 79) tasmim(smin)
sati tannivrttiriti cet, aho vacanakausalam yato
nirvrttestucchasvabhavatanangikaranat tadeva
bhavantaramangaradikam nirvrttim bruse | tadayamarthah
sampannah angaradibhave 'ngaradibhavadangaradikam
dhvamsah kasthaderiti | na cangaradibhave tadbhavah
svatmani hetubhavayogat | agnyadibhyasca
tadutpadavacanadinhdnadyupamarddenangaradibhavat asya
dhvamsamrupateti cet | ko 'yamupamarddo nama? | yadi nirvrttih
sangaradilaksanaiveti na purvasmad visisyate | tasmat svarasato
nivartate kasthadih, agnyadibhyastvangeradijanma ityeva bhadrakam,
anyatha kasthade "stathopalabdhyadiprasangah" katham na syat? |

api ca- yadi bhavantaram pradhvamsabhavo ya ete 'nupajatavikarah
pradipabuddhyadayo dhvamsante tesam katarad bhavantaram
pradhvanso(dhvamsa) vyavasthapyate? | te 'pyavyaktatamatmabhavam ca

vikarameva dhvamsam samalambanta iti cet | na,
pradipaderbhavarupavyaktatabhave pramanabhavat | yadi hi
saktirupatapattiravyaktata tada sakteh
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tadabhava katham pradipadayah
sakyatmanavasthitah kalperan? |
athopalabdhiogyatavikalatmatapattiravyaktih; atrapi tadatmanavasthitau
naiva pramanamasti | na capramanakamadriyante vaco vipascitah |
atmanascasattvat katham tadbhavo buddhyadinam vikarah
parinamasca? | anyatra vihitapratikriyatvat neha pratanyata ityalam
prasangena |

syammatam- bhavantarenangaradinavrtatvat
indhanadestathopalabdhyadayo na bhavantityata aha- "napi" ityadi |
svabhavantaram "anyasye"ndhanadera"varanamapi"na"yujyeta" "tadavasthe"
avicalita rupe "tasminni"ndhanadau sa"tyavaranasypapi" na
kevalamanupalabdhyade"rayogat" |

[13. bhavabhavapakasyapi samalocanam]

na kevalam bhavasvabhavo bhavantaram va vinasahetuna na kriyate
bhavabhavo 'pi na kriyata ityaha- "napi" ityadi | kutah? iti cet,
"abhavasya vidhina" paryudasena vivaksitadbhavada"nya"taya
karyatvo"pagame" kriyamane kimindhanadirupa evasau? atharthantaram?
iti "vyatirekavyatirekavikalpanatikramat" | tatra cokta eva dosah |

nanu prasajyapratishedhatma tuccharupo 'savagnyadijanyo 'bhyupeyate |
tadbhave cendhanadinam naihsvabhavyat kutah purvadosavasarah?
| sa cavasyamagnyadibhavabhavanuvidhayitaya
tatkaryastadbhavavyavaharasanyatrapi tannibandhanatvat | taduktam-
"san bodhagocaraprastadbhave nopalabhyate |
nasyan bhavah katham tasya na nasah karyatamiyat ||

pragabhutva bhavan bhavo hetubhyo jayate yatha | bhutvapi na
bhavamstadvaddhetubhyo na bhavatyayam ||" iti |

ata aha- "bhavapratisedhe"tyadi | ayamabhiprayah-
yadyanapeksitabhavantarasamsargascyutimatrameva tuccharupam
dhvamsah tada tatra karakavyaparo naiva sambhavati bhavanadharminyeva
tatsambhavat | tasyapyabhutva bhavopagamat karyata na virudhyata iti
cet | na | bhavanadharmano bhavarupataprapterabhavatvahaneh | yato
bhavatiti bhavo bhanyate, naparamankuraderapi
bhavasabdapravrttinimittam | arthakriyasamarthyamiti cet |
sarvasamarthyavirahinastarhyasya katham pratitivyayata? |
nahyakaranam pratitivyayah, atiprasangat | tadavisayasya va
katham hetumattavagatih? vastuta va? | uemacyate 'tuccharupameva tad
vastu'; iti | pratitijanakatve va katham na samarthyasambandhita? |
saditipratyayavisayasya katham bhavateti cet | karyatapyasya katham? |
svahetubhave bhavat iti cet | katham tarhi satparatyayavisayata? |
(hbt 81) tatha hi- yadi svahetubhave bhavatiti pratiyate sadyapi

pratiyeta | yato 'stīti sad itī vadanti vidvamsah | na casti, bhavati,
bhavah, sanniti sabdanamarthabhedah paramarthatah kascit |
abhavatmakatayaiva bhavatyasaviti cet | na | vyahatatvat, yato na
bhavatiyabhava ucyate sa katham bhavati vyapadisyate? |
pratisthitena kenacid rupena svajñanatmanyapratibhasanat na bhava
iti cet | atyantaparoksanam caksuradinamabhavataprasangah |
na | tesam jñanaheturupataya pratibhasanat iti cet | na | asyapi
bhavirrupatayavabhasanat | sarvarupavivekasya ca katham bhutya
sambandhah? | kenacid rupenonmajjanam hi bhavanam |
jñanavisayatayasyapi ca teddheturupatayavabhasanasya tulyatvat,
ahetosca visayatvayogat | asmakam tvabhavabuddhyah
svavasanaparipakanvaya nirvisaya eva | abhavasya ca bhavitrive
katham praryudasat prasajyapratishedho bhidyeta | asadрупasya vidhanena
paryudasat sa bhidyata iti cet | na | asadrupsya bhavanavirodhat |
bhavati hi bhutya sattayabhisambadhyate | tatra katham sadрупasya
vidhanam? | paryudasa evaiko nañarthasca syat, sarvatra vidheh
pradhanyat | so 'pi va na bhavet | yadi hi kiñcit kutascit nivartyeta
tada tavdyatireki samsprsyeta tatparyudasena | tacca nasti | sarvatra
nivr̥ttirbhavati ityukte vastvantarasyaiva kasyacid vidhanat | tathanena
vastvantaramevoktam syat, na tayorvivekah | aviveke ca na paryudasah |
aprastutabhidhanam ca syat | bhavanivr̥tau prastutayam asadatmano
vastvantarasyaiva vidhanat | na casya svarupenasadatmakatvam,
svarupenapyasatah karyatvavirodhat | pararupena tu sarvameva
vastvasadatmakamiti nasya ghatadeh kascid visesah | bhavatu
vayamabhavo 'gnyadibhyastadbhave kimiti nopalabhyante kashadayah?
| tatha hi- agnyadinamanyakriyayam caritarthatvadanivr̥tta eva
tebhyaḥ (hbt 82) indhanadayah pragvadupalabhyeran | tadupamarddena
dhvamsasyotpatteh iti cet, katham tadupamarddah? | na tavat
pradhvamsabhavena, indhanasattakale tasyabhavat | nagnyadibhiḥ,
dhvamsavirbhava eva tesam vyaparopagamat | na cotpannah
pradhvamsabhava indhanadin vihanti, yaugapadyaprasangat | dhvamsena
vinasane ca vikalpatrayasya tadavasthatvat | tatascanavastha | sa eva
dhvamsa indhanaderagnyadijanma nivr̥tthi, ato 'syanupalabdhiriti cet |
kathamanyo 'nyasya nivr̥tthi?, atiprasangat | yadi cayam
hetumamstadbhedadatmabhedam kim nanubhavati? |
saliyavankuradayo 'pi
karanabhedadevatmabhedamatyantavilaksanamanubhavanto 'dhyaksata
evavasiyante | na tvevamanapeksitabhavantarasamsargah
cyutimatralaksano dhvamsah |
tasyabhighatagnisamyogadikaranabhede 'pi tuccharupatayaikarupasya
svajñanatmanyavabhasanat | nahi bhavasunyatam vihayaparam tatra
kiñcid rupamiksamahe | vistaratascaitat ksanabhangasiddhau
vicaritamityastam tavadiha | tasmadagnyadisamyogakale "na tasya
kiñcid bhavati na bhavatyeva kevala" mityevopagantu yuktam | yato nayam
kasyacid bhavena nasto nama kintu yatah svayamasthirarupataya
bhutastato nasto nama | tena nasyabhavanam anyadva kiñcid bhavati |
tatha ca bhavanadharmanah kasyacidabhavad bhavam bhavantam

kutascinna karotiti kriyapratishedha evagnisamyogadeh syat | "evam
ca" sati "karta" agnisamyogadidh "na bhavati ityakarturahetutvamiti"
tasma "nna vinasahetuh kascit |"

[14. vaiyarthiyadapi vinase hetvayogah]]

na kevalamasamarthyaddhinasahetvayogah, kintu "vaiyarthiyacca" tadevaha-
"yadi svabhavato nasvaro" nasanasilah svatma"nyanavasthayi"
sthatumasakto yatha sucyagre sarsapah "tasya na
kiñcinnasakaranaih" | kim karanam? | "svayam nasat" |
"tatsvabhavatayaiva" asthirasvabhavatayaiva | nahi prakrtyaiva
sthatumasakte sucyagre sarsape tadasthitaye prayasah phalavan bhavet |

atraiva vyaptimadarsayati- "yo hi" ityadi | "na punah tadbhave"
tatsvabhavatve janakat heto "rhetvantaramapeksate |" "na hi
prakasadayah" ityadina drstantavivaranam | tadatmataya
hetvantaranapeksanena vyaptim tadatmyasadhakena pramanena
darsayati- "tadatmano" yo yasya svabhavah tatsvabhavasya
"tadatmyabhava" hetvantaramapeksamanasya svahetornispannasyapi
tatsvabhavatvabhava "nairatmyasya" nihsvabhavatayah prasangat |
"tadvat" prakasadvat "na punah" pascad "tadatmatayam"
asthitidharmatmatayam "hetvantaramapeksata" iti pramanaphalam |
"asthitidharma cet" nasvarasvabhavascet | "svabhavatah" svahetubhyo
"nispanno" bhava iti paksadharmopasamharah |
viruddhvyaptopalabdhisceyam, hetvantaramapeksanapeksayoh
parasparapariharasthitalaksanataya virodhat, hetvantaranapeksaya ca
tatsvabhavataya vyaptatvat |

[15. svato vinasvaratvasadhakahetavanekantadosodharah]]

atra ca paraspa vacanavakasamasankayaha- "bijadivat" ityadi |
"syadetat" ityadina etadeva vibhajate "kevala na janayanti" iti | kutah?
iti cet, salilaksityadeh
svahetuvyatiriktasyankuradijananasvabhavanamapi bijadinam
tadatmatayamapeksanat | tatasca na punastadbhave
hetvantaramapeksanta ityanekantah | "tadvad bhavo 'pi"ndhanadidh
svahetornasvaratma nispanno 'pi "vinase" vinasvaratmatayam
syaditi darstantikam | "na" bijadivadanekantah | kutah?
"tatsvabhavasya" ankuradijananasvabhavasya bijaderankuradijananat,
tadatmatayam hetvantaranapeksanat | yasca
ksityadikamapeksamano na janayati kusuladyavasthah tasya
"ajanakasya ca atatsvabhavatvat" ankuradijananasvabhavatvabhavat |
tatra tadatmatalaksano hetuh na vartata eveti na tenanekantah |

[16. pratyaksena badhat na pratyabhiññaya sthiraikabhavasiddhih]]

nanu pratyabhiññapratyaksata eva bijadirekasvabhavo laksyate | tatra
kuto 'yam janasvabhavatvajananasvabhavatvalaksano bhedah? yato
(hbt 84) 'nekanto na syat | na capramanam pratyabhiñña,
"tatrapurvarthavijñanam" ityadi pramanalaksanayogat,

satsamprayogenendriyanam bhavatasca pratyaksameva pratyabhijñanam
| na ca pratyaksad garistham pramanamasti, yatastadviseyasya
bhedasiddhya badhamanubhavadapramanametat syat ityasankayaha-
'ata eva'; janakatvajanakatvadeva viruddhadharmadhyasat
'tayoravasthayoh'; janakajanakavasthayoh bijadeh "vastubhedah"
svabhavabhedo "nisceyah" adhyavasatavyah | yatha hi salibijam
tadankurajananasvabhavam tadbhave salyankurabhavadarsanat
pratyaksato 'vagamyate, yavabijam catajjananasvabhavam tadbhave
salyankuranupalabdhyah tadviviktayavabijagrahipratyaksarupaya
pratiyate tathatrapyavasthadvaye salibijasya
tadankuraviviktaviviktavasthagrahipratyaksabaladeva
svankurajanakajanakasvabhavata kinna nisciyate? | isyata
evavasthayorbhedo 'vasthavatastvabheda iti cet | na |
tasyavastharupavivekina rupantarena pratyakse
pratibhasanaprasangat | na hi yadanatmarupavivekena svajñane na
pratibhasane tasya pratyaksata yukta | avastha tadvatoh
svabhavabheda bhavat katham rupantarena pratibhasanam? iti cet |
nanvavasthabhyo 'navaptarupabhedasyavasthanamivatmanastadbhede
satyabhedo na sangacchate |
tatascasyavasthanamivatmabhedamanubhavatah kathamavasthatrtvam? |
avasthabhede 'pyabhinnarupasya tatha vyavasthanat kathañcidbhedasyapi
bhavadadosa iti cet | yadi yamatmanam purodhaya 'ayamavasthata,
avasthascemah'; iti bhanyate tenavasthatadvatorbheda bheda eveti
'kathañcit'; ityandhapadametat | tato 'sya pratyaksatayam
anatarupavivekina rupantarenavabhasanaprasango na nivartate | atha
tenatmanabheda | avasthavadbhedaprasango 'vasthatuh,
tadvadavasthanamabhedasya va | tayorapi kathañcid bheda bheda bheda
tayostrarhyavasthatadvadatmanorbhedavatoh kathañcidanimitam
rupantaramistam syat | (hbt 85) tatha ca tasyapi tabhyam
kathañcidbheda, anyatha
tadekasvabhavadatyantamabhedadavasthatadvatoh parasparamatyantam
bheda bheda prasajyeyatam | rupantarasya kathañcidbheda
tannibandhanamaparam rupam, tathasyapi tadanyad
ityaparimitarupataivaikaikasya vastunah samasajyeta | na
caparimitarupapratibhasi pratyaksamanubhavamah | ananubhavantasca
katham tatkalanayatanmanivatmanam vipralabhemahi? |
tasmadavastharupavivekenopalabdhilaksanapratyasanupalambhad
aparimitarupaprasangacca kathañcidbheda bheda bheda
'vasthaturasattvameva | tascavastha janakajanakasvabhavabheda bheda
pratyaksata evavagamyanta iti tadekatvadyavasayi pratyabhijñanam
tabdadhmanubhavat katham pramanam syat?, yato
bijadinamankuradijananasvabhavanamapi tadatmatayam
hetvantarapeksanat praktanasya hetoranaikantikata bhavet |
bhavatu vavasthata kascit, tasyapyetadeva bheda sadhayati | tatha hi-
"tayoh" janakajanakavasthayoriti saptamidvivacanametata tada bhavati |
tadayamartho- janakavasthayamajanakavasthayam ca "vastunah"

dharmilaksanasya "bhedah" svabhavanantvam "ata eva"
janakajanakasvabhavatvadeva pratyaksavasitat "nisceyah"
niscayalaksanastatra vyavaharah kartavyah, visayasya
viruddhadharmadhyalaksanasya darsanaditi |

na ca sakyate vaktum- avastha evankuradijananasvabhava navasthata
iti | tasya sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasyasattvaprasangat | tato yad
ekarupataya pratyabhijñanam bhavesu tat
purvottarakalayorjanakajanakasvabhavabhedavyavasthapakapratyaksanibandha
namanubhavadvadham kathamiva pramanam syat? |
tatpratibhasinascabhinnarupasyalikatve 'ksasamudbhavamapi
vrttimanubhavato 'sya satsamprayogajatvabhavat taimirikadidhiyamiva
kutah pratyaksata? | na carthakriyanibandhanam (hbt 86)
rupamapasya bijaderaparah paramarthatah svabhavo 'sti,
yasyadhigamat pratyabhijñanam pramanam bhavet,
arthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat paramarthasatah | tasmāt
sadsaparabhavanibandhana evayam
kesakadalistambadisvivakarasamyatamatrapahrtdhayanam
bhranta eva tattvadhyavasayo mantavyah | tatah sato 'pi
pratiksanam bhedasyanupalaksanam balanam | yada tu
vidhurapratyayopanipatah visadsaparabhavaprasavah tadasya
tattvadhyavasayi pratyabhijñapratyayo na bhutimavalambate | na ca
tadekakaraparamarsapratyayajanakatvadaparam sadrsyam |
bhedavisese 'pi ca svahetubalayatapraktivasat
kecidevaikakaraparamarsapratyayalaksanamarthajñanadilaksanam
varthakriyam kurvanti napara iti vipañcitam pramanavartika eva
sastrakrteti neha prapañcyate |

[17. anumanenapi pratyabhijñaya badhat na tatah sthirabhavasiddhih
|]

avasyam ca bijaderjanakajanakavasthayorvastubhedo yathokto 'vagantavya
iti darsayitumanamanambhedasya badhakamaha- "bhavanam"
bijadinam svakaryajanako yah "svabhavah" tasya tesu satsu
"anyathatvabhavat" kadacidajanakatvasambhavat "tatsvabhavasya"
ankuradijanakasvabhavasya "pascadiva" saliladikaranasannidhana iva
"pragapi" kusuladyavasthitikale 'pi svakarya "jananaprasangat" |
tatha hi- saliladisannidhane 'pi bijadih svarupenaiva karyam
karoti, na pararupena | yascasya tadakaryajanakah svabhavah, sa cet
pragapyasti, 'sa evayam'; iti pratyabhijñayam puro 'vasthayino
janakasvabhavasya pracyarupabhedadhyavasayat, tatah kimiti pragapi
tatkaryam na kuryaditi? | prayogah- yad yada yajjananasvabhavam tat
tada tajjanayatyeva | ajanakasya janakatvasvabhavavirodhat | anyasyapi va
tatsvabhavatapatteh | yatha- tadeva bijadikam saliladisannidhikale |
kusuladyavasthasvapi cedam bijadikam svakaryajananasvabhavameva
(hbt 87) pratyabhijñaya vyavasthapyata iti svabhavahetuprasangah | na
ca janayati | tasmanna tajjananasvabhavamiti | viparyayaprayogah- yad yada
yajjananasvabhavam nirvartyam karyam na janayati na tat tada

tajjananasvabhavam, tadyatha- salyankurajananasvabhavanirvartyam
karyamajanayat kodravabijam | na janayati ca saliladikaranasannidheh
prak tatkaryajananasvabhavanirvartyam svakaryam bijadikamiti
vyapakanupalabdhih | tato 'numanato 'pi badhamanubhavat
pratyabhijñanam katham pramanam syat? |

nanu canena badhyamanasyanumanasyapramanyat katham badhakatvam? |
aniscitapramanabhavena kuto badha? | napi itaretarasrayatvam | nahi
pratyabhijñanasyapramanyadetadanumanam pramanam, kintu
svasadyapratibandhat | sa ca viparyaye badhakupramanabalanniscita iti
|

[18. pratyaksasyanumanat gariyastvanirasah]

na pratyaksadanyad garistham pramanamiti cet | na |
pratyabhijñayah pratyaksatvasiddheh | na hiyamanumanena
pratyaksatmika sati badhyata iti brumahe | kim krtam ca
pratyaksasya gariyastvam? | tadvayarthasyasambhave 'bhavat
pramanamucyate taccanumanasyapyarthapratibaddhalingajanyataya
samanamiti nasya kascidvisesah | yadi canumanavirodhamasnuvanapi
pratyabhijña pramanam tadakarasya samyat tadekatam pratiyati
niletarakusumadeh [pratitih] kim na pramanam? | nahi
kusumaphaladikaryadarsanonniyamano bhedah
pratyaksatastathabhavamanubhavati | vistaratasca
pratyabhijñapramanyanirasah ksanabhangasiddhaveva vihita
ityastam tavadiha |

"yatah evam" uktena prakarena janakajanakavasthayoh
bijadervastubhedah "tasmad yo 'ntyo 'vasthaviseso" yadanantaram
ankuradikaryaprasavah (hbt 88) "sa evankurajananasvabhavah",
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tajjananasvabhavatayah |

yadi tarhi sa evankurajananasvabhavah,
purvabhavinamavasthabhedanamatajjjananasvabhavatvat katham tesu
tatkaranavyapadesah? ankurarthibhirva tadupadanam? ityata aha-
'purvabhavinastu'; kusuladyavasthitikalabhavinastu "avasthavisesa
ankukaranasya"ntyasyavasthavisesasya "karanani"
pratyayantaropadhiyamanavisesebhyah paramparaya "tebhyastadutpatteh"
| atastesupacaratah karanavyapadeso 'nkurarthibhiscopadanam |
yatastatsvabhavasya bijaderjananam na hetvantarapeksam,
yajjanakamapeksate na tasya tajjanasvabhavatvam iti | "tasmannanekanto"
bijadivat 'tatsvabhavatvat'; ityasya hetoh ityupasamharah |

tadevam yada tavat pratyabhijñanam pratyaksapramanataya
sthairyasiddhaye parairucyate bijadivadanekantam pratipadayitum, tada
tasyoktena prakarena pratyaksanumanabhyam badhyamanatvat
tadatmata nastiti kutastata ekata bhavanam?, yato 'nekantah syaditi
pratipaditam | yada tu pratyabhijñayamanatvat
purvaparakalayorekasvabhava bijadaya iti hetutayocyate paraih,
tadayamasiddho hetuh | na ca sa pakse kvacid vartata ityaha-

"ksanikesu bhavesu" asmabhirisyamanesu "aikyabhava"diti sambandhah |

[19. tatsvabhavatvat ityatra punarapi anekantadosodvarah |]

atha yasyapi ksanika bhavastasyapi bijadinam
pratiksanaikyabhava 'pi visesanupalaksanadantyaksanavat
sarvesam janakasvabhavanamapi tadbhavam prati saliladyapeksatvat
tadavasthamaikantikativam ityasankayaha- "aparaparotpatteh"
ksanikairapi nanekantah, aparebhyo 'parebhyasca pratyayebhyah
pratiksana mutpatteh ksanikanam
bhinnasaktitvadantyaksanavajjanakasvabhavatavirahat
kutastairapyane kantah syat? | na hi karanabhedopadhiyamanajanmanam
visesanupalaksane 'pyabhinnasvabhavata yukta, hetu (hbt 89)
bhedanavidhane 'hetukataprasangat | tatha ca vaksyati-
'aparaparapratyayayogena pratiksana bhinnasaktayah santanvantah
samskara yadyapi kutascit samyat samanarupah pratiyante tathapi
bhinna eva esam svabhava, tena kiñcideva kasyacit karanam'; iti |

yaduktam 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityasyane kantamudbhavayannaha
parah- "te" bijaksityadayah "antyah" ante bhava
pratyekamankurajanane 'samarthah'; khandasah karanebhyah
karyotpadabhavad bhavadbhirisyanta iti "kinna janayanti pratyekam"? |
tatascaisameka eva kascidankuram janayati, tadanye tu tatsvabhava
api na janayanti 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityane kantah | tadvat
kusuladyavastha api bijadayo 'nkradijananasvabhava api na
janayisyanti tairane kantah tadavastha eveti manyate parah |

atrahah- "iti" yadevam tvam manyase | parena samanyenabhidhanat
samanyenaivottaramaha- "janayantyeva" "natra" svakaryajanane
"anyathabhava" ajanakatvamasankaniyam | kutah?
"svabhavasyavaiparityat" | yai hi na janayeyurjananasvabhava eva na
syuh | tatsvabhavascesyanta ityavasyam janayanti, tatha ca kuto
'naikantah? iti bhava |

[20. ekekaiva samarthena karya janane paresamanupayogamasankaya
taduddharah |]

pratyekamantyanam janakatve karyaikaena janadaparesamupayogasya
nirvisayatvadajananameveti manyamana aha parah- "tesu" antyesu
"sahakarisu" saha- yugapat karanasilesu "samarthasvabhavesu"
tatkaryakriyayogyesu abhyupagamyanesu satsu "karyaikaenaiva
janitvat ko 'parasyopayogah?" naiva kascit | tat kimucyate
'janayantyeva'; iti? | etat pariharati- 'na vai'; naiva "bhavanam"
bijadinam kacit "preksapurvakarita" buddhipurvakarita,
"yatah" preksapurvakarivat 'ayamasmasvanyatama eko 'pi samarthah
karyajanane, kimatrasma bhiih kartavyam?'; ityalocya "apare nivartheran"
audasinyam (hbt 90) bhajamanastatkaryajanane na vyapriyera | yasmat
"te" bijadayo bhava "nirabhiprayavyaparah"
paryalocanasunyavyapara ekata utpadyamane "karye sarva eva

vyapriyante" | bhavanadharmani ca karye tesam pragbhava eva
vyaparah | tadanyasyayogat | yadi hi vyaprtadanya eva vyaparah
tada tata eva karyotpadad vyaparavatah karakatvameva hiyate |

tasyasau vyaparah tatastasya karakatvam iti cet | nanvevam
vyaparopayogasya kryanupayogini tatropacarat paramarthikamasya
karakatvam hiyeta | kascasya vyaparena sambandhah? | samavayascet
| na | tasya prageva nirastatvat | samavayacca vyaparavattve anyasyapi
tatkryanupayoginastadbhavaprasangah, samavayasyeheti
buddhihetorekatvena sarvatra samanatvat | abhimatenaiva vyaprtena
tabdyaparotpadanat natiprasangah iti cet | nanu tena tadutpadanam
tatra samavayodevocyate | sa ca sarvatra samanah | yena ca parisramena
vyaparam janayati tena karyameva kinnotpadayati? yena
vyavadhanamasriyate | yatha ca svasannidhimatrenaivayam vyaparam
janayati na vyaparantarena, anavasthaprasangat, tatha tata eva
karyamapityuktaprayam |

tasmad bhavini karye pragbhava eva karanasya vyaparah | sa ca
sarvesamastiti sarva eva karyotpattau vyapriyanta iti vyapadisyante |

"tadapi karyam sarvebhya eva jayate" sarvesam bhava eva tadbhavat |
na hi karyasya karanabhimatabhava eva bhavamantarenaparam janma |
tathabhava hi tatraiva karanavyapararat karyakriyaivaisam na
sambhavet | tatasca satsvapi karanesu kathamasya bhava upalabdirva
syat? | tatsambandhino janmanah karanat iti cet | na | asata (hbt 91)
tena sambandhayogat | svata eva sattve va janmarthanupapatteh |
janmakale copalabhyasyatmanah pragapi bhavat tathopalabdhiprasangah,
rupantarena bhava natasya bhavah syat | rupabhedalaksanatvad
bhavabhedasya | tasmadupalabhyatmano janmanah praganupalambhadasattvam |
tato 'sya janmasambandhita kutah? | tasmad karyamevabhutva hetubhave
bhavatiti bhava evasya tato janmeti sarvebhyastat jayate |

nanvekasyapi tajjanane samarthyat aparesam tatra sannidhilaksano
vyaparo vyartha eveti na tatraparesam bhavah sangacchata iti
cedaha- "svahetoh" ksitibijasaliladisamagrilaksanasya
"parinamah" karyotpadanugunavisesavatah
pratiksanamupadhiyamanatisayasya ksanantarasya prasavah, tatah
"upanidhah" karyadese sannidhanam "dharmo" yesam te
"tathabhavantah" karyadese sannidhiyamanah "nopalambhamarhanti"-
'ekasyapyetatkaryakarane samarthatvat kimatra bhavantah
sannihitah?'; iti na paryanuyogamarhanti | na hi tadaparassannidhimantarena
tatraikasyapi bhava upapadyate | kutah? "tatprakrteh" tatprakrtitvat
iti bhavapradhano nirddesah |
ksitibijasaliladisamagriparinamajanyasvabhavatvadekaikasya
samarthasya tadabhava kutah kevalasya sambhavah?,
samagrisabdavacyaih karanabhedaih
samarthasvasvalaksanantararambhat | tatasca
pratiksanamupadhiyamanatisayasyotpadat kevalanam ca
tajjananasvabhavaivaikalyat tadaparapratyayayogajanyasvabhavatvat

samarthajanakasya hetoh | etacca yathavasaram tatra tatra
vyaktikarisyati | tasmad yatsamagrijanyasvabhavo yo bhavah sa
tatraikabhava 'pi karanavaikalayanna sambhavatityekasamagrijanmanam
sahabhavo niyatah | sarvesam tesam bhava eva karyasya bhavat
sarva eva janayantiti 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityatra nanekantah iti
|

yenabhiprayena 'te 'ntyah samarthah kinna janayanti'; ityuktam
tam prakatayannaha- "samarthah" ityadi | siddhantavadyapi
'janayantyeva'; iti yadabhiprayavatoktam tamadarsayati- "na, tatraiva"
ityadi | etadeva vyacaste- "tasyaiva" ityadi | ayamabhiprayah-
'idamatra samartham, idamasamartham'; iti
pratyaksanupalambhasadhanabhyamanvayavyatirekabhyam vyavahriyate,
anyanimittabhavat | tau canvayavyatirekavekatraiva karye drsyete
naparaparatrete tasyaivaikasya janane samartha gamyanta iti
naparaparajanam | te tu yadavastha janayanto drsyante- kim
tajjananasvabhavastadaiva? ahosvit pragapi? ityatra vivadah | tatra
pragapi tatsvabhavatve pascadiva pragapi janaprasanga iti
pratiksanam bheda ucyata iti |

[21. karanabhedat karyabhedam svikurvadbhah
ksapanakajaiminiyairanekantasyodbhavanam |] punaranyatha
ksapanakajaiminiya anekantamudbhavayanta ahuh- "bhinnah"
parasparavyavrttah "svabhavo" yesam tebhhyascaksuradibhyah
"sahakaribhyah" yugapatkartrbhyah "ekasya" vijñanalaksanasya
"karyasyotpattau" satyam, bahuni bhinnasvabhavani karanani karyam
tvekamabhinnasvabhavamiti "na karanabhedat karyabhedah syat" |
tatascaksuradayo na bhinnenatmanaikasya karyasya janaka estavyah
| kintvabhinnamesamekakaryajanakam samanyabhutam rupamupeyam
yenabhinnam karyam janayanti | tacca samagravasthayameva tatkarayam
janayati na vyagravasthayam | na caikaikabhava tasyabhavah,
samanyatmanah kadacidabhavavirodhat | na ca
tadasyajanakasvabhavata, janakajanakarupavatah
samagretaravasthayorbhedaprasangat | tatha ca samanyatmana hanih |
tato yadasya samagresu caksuradisu janakam rupam tadekaikabhava
'pi vidyate na ca janayatiti 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityanekanta iti |

[22. siddhantavadina dusanodvarah |]

siddhantavadyaha- "na, yathasvam" ityadi | evam manyate- kim
punaridam karanamabhimatam bhavatah? | yadi pratyekam
caksuradikam; (hbt 93) tadayuktam | samagrijanyasvabhavatvat
karyasya, tasya eva karanatvat | nanu tadavasthayam pratyekameva
samagrisabdavacyanam jananasvabhavatvabhyupagamat pratyekameva
caksuradikam karanam | yadyevam ko 'yam niyamo yadanekasmad
bhavatanekena bhavitavyam viparyaye badhakapramanabhavat, ekenaiva tat
karyam kartavyamiti ca na niyamakaranamutpasyamah | ekam ca
tatkarayam karotiti kuto 'vasitam? | tadbhave bhavat iti cet |
anekatrapi samanametata | taduktam- "tasyaiveikasya janane samarthah

nanyasya iti naparaparajanam" iti | na canekasmad bhavadanekam
prapnoti | yato nasmakam bhavatamiva karanameva karyatmatamupaiti,
yato 'nekaparinateranekarupatvat karyasyanekata syat | kintu
apurvameva kesucit satsu bhavati | taccanekabhava eva bhavat
tatkaryamucyate tasya kuto 'nekataprasangah? | yattvabhinnam rupam
janakamucyate tasyaikasthitavapi bhavat tatkaryajananasvabhavacca tatah
karyaprasavaprasangah, tadanyasannidhau tasya visesabhavat tadapi
vana janayet | tasmad yesum bhavabhavavatsu karyam bhavabhavavad
drstam ta eva visesa janaka iti kuto 'nekantah? |

atha samagrim karanamasrityocyate 'na karanabhedat
karyabhedah syaditi', "tanna", "yathasvam" yasyah samagryahya
atmiyah svabhavastadbhedena "tadvisesopayogatah" tasya-
vijñanalaksanasya karyasya, visesah- samagribhedat bhinnah
svabhavah, tesupayogatah tadupayogaih bhinnasamagrivyaparaih
karyah ye svabhavavisesah- karyanamvisistah
svabhavah tesamasankaratparasparavyavrttarupatvat |
samagribhedat bhinnarupataiva karyanamiti kathanna karanabhedat
karyabhedah syat? | tatha hi- eka samagri
manaskaratatsagdunyadilaksana, tato vikalpavijñanamatram
jayate; apara manaskarendriyamatralaksana, tato
bhrantendriyavijñanasambhavah; tadanya visayendriyamanaskaratmika,
tato 'pyabhrantavijñanasambhutihiti bhinnasamagrijanmanam
karyasvabhavavisesanamasankaryadastyeva (hbt 94)
samagrilaksanakaranabhedat karyanam bheda iti | nanu yada
visayendriyamanaskarebhyo vijñanasambhavah tada
tesamupayogavisayasyaikatvat kathamasankaryam? | tathavidhasya
sankaryasyestatvat adosah | taduktam- "tatraivaikatra samarthyat"
ityadi |

katham tarhi tesam tajjanakatvam?, yadi tadbhedat na bhidyate karyam |
kim nu vai samagranamanyanyakaryajananena janakatvam yatastadabhava
tanna syat | janakatvam hyesam tadbhava eva kasyacid bhavat |
tatraikasyanekasya va bhava tesamekanekajanakatvamucyate |

[23. ekasamagrijanyesvapi karyesu bhedopapadanam]

nanvekasyah samagrya anekasya bhava samagryantarajanyebhyo bhavatu
bhedah, parasparatastu katham? | tadatadrupahetujatvaddhi
bhavastadatadrupina isyante | tatra yada caksurupamanaskarebhyo
vijñanajanma tada caksurupaksanayorapi bhavad
vijñanenabhinnahetujatvat tayorvijñanatmata, vijñanasya va
tadрупata katham na prasajyeta? | aha ca-

"tadatadrupino bhavastadatadrupahetujah | tadrupadi kimajñanam
vijñanabhinnahetujam ||" iti |

naisa dosah | tesam yathasvam svabhavabhedena
nimittopadanataya tadupayogat | manaskaro hi
vijñanasyopadanakaranam | caksusastu svavijñanajananyogyasya

janamani saharikaranam | evamitaratripi yathayogamvacyam | tato
'nyadasi samagri caksuhksanasya janika, anyadasi ca
vijñanaderiti tadvailaksanyadeva karyanam vilaksanyam |

syadetat- sarvesamanvayavyatirekavanuvidhiyete tada
caksuradiksanairiti kuto 'yam bhedah- ihopadanabhava
bheda(bhaveda)mupayujyate, anyatra tu saharibhaveneti? |
bodharupataderanukarananukarabhyam (hbt 95) tadbhave
vyabharavyabharatasca | tatha hi- vijñanam manaskarasya
bodharupatamanukaroti, na caksuraderjara(da)dibhavam | evamanyadapi
pratyeyam | niyadena ca vijñanamatrabhava samanantarapratyayasya vyaparo
na caksuradeh | caksuhksanantarodaye ca
purvabhavinascaksuso na svavijñanayogyatahetoh
samanantarapratyayasya | evam rupasyapi vacyam | tasmadavasthabhede 'pi
yad ekakaraparamarsa(rsa)pratyayanibandhanataya
svasantapatitakaryaprasutinimittam tad upadanakaranam yat
santanantare pragavasthapeksavisesodayanibandhanam tat
saharikaranam | sa ceyam bhavanam svahetuparamparayata
praktiryaya kiñcit karyam svasantanavyavasthanibandhanam
janayantyaparam ca santanantaravyapadesanibandhanamiti tasya eva
samagrya avantaravisesakrtatvaccaksurupavijñanaksananam
parasparato vilaksanyam na virudhyate |

[24. karananekatve 'pi karyasyaikatvam samagribhede ca karyabhedah
]

tasmad yadi 'karanabheda'; karananekatvat "karyasya bhedah"
anekatvam tada pratibandhabhavadanekantah | na ca tadabhyupagamyata
iti na kacit ksatih |

atha samagrilaksanasya karanasya bhedah samagryantarad
vilaksanyam karyasyapi bhedo 'tatkaranebhyo bhinnasvabhavatocyate
| tada tasyeha bhavat katham na karanabheda karyabhedah syat? iti
abhiprayavata 'na'; karanabheda karyabhedo na syat | kutah? |
"yathasvam" ityadyabhihitam |

ubhayam caitat karyesu pramanaparidrstamiti darsayannaha-
"yatha" ityadi | mrtpindadibhyo hi bhavato ghatasya na
karananekatve 'pyanekarupata | napi
samagryantarajanyadabhinnasvabhavatetyudaharanarthah | tatra
samagryantarajanyat tavad bheda darsayati- "mrtpindat" ityadi |
iha mrtpindakulalasuktrani (hbt 96) vyagrasvabhavani
karanantarasuktrani istakadilaksanani tadanyajanyebhyo
'bhinnasvabhavani yani karyani sadhayanti tebhyo vilaksanameva
samagrani ghatmakam karyam janayanti | tatha hi-
kulaladinirapekso mrtpindah tadanyajanyad
vrksadervilaksanamevopadanabhavena mrdatmakam karyam
janayan drstah | kulaladisuktrah 'pi tadatmakameva ghatam |
taktaranahitavisesasca kevalamrtpindad bhinnasvabhavataya

taktaryadapistakadervilaksanameva karoti | evam kulaladikamapi
 tadanyopadanasa hitam saha karibhavana yatkaryam karoti
 tadvilaksanameva mrtpindasa hitam tatkarana hitavisesam
 ghatatmakam karyam janayatiti samudayarthah | tatra
 mrtpindad bhinnah svabhavo ghatasya ye tadanyopadanakarataya
 mrtsvabhava na bhavanti vrksadayastebhyo bhavati | "kulalat"
 mrtpindopadanahitasisayat saha karibhavenopayujyamanat
 "tasyaiva ghatasya" mrtpindopadanataya mrdatmanah satah
 "samsthanavisesah" prthubudhnodaradyakarah tadatmataya
 tadanyebhyo yesam mrtpindastadanyanimittasahita
 upadanamistakadinam tebhyo bhinnah svabhavo bhavati | "sutrata"
 mrtpindakulalakaranahitavisesat tasyaiva ghatasya
 "mrtsamsthanavisesatmano"
 mrtpindakulalayostajjananasvabhavatvat ghatasya tadrupayogat
 "tayosca" sutrakaranopahitavisesayostannirapeksavasthato
 bhinnatmakataya "cakradervibhakti" vichinnah "svabhavo bhavati"
 tasmadanu[kra]ntakaranatrayajanyo ghatah tadanyasmadekaikakaryad
 dvidvikaryacca bhinnasvabhava eva jayata iti samagribhedad bhinnanyeva
 karyani parasparamasankirnasvabhavani bhavanti
 tadupayogakaryavisesasankarah siddhah | tasya
 caikaikatadvasthabhakaranabhedanvayavyatirekanuvidhayitaya
 khandaso 'nutpadacca | tedekaikajanyatve 'pi
 vastutastadekaikasajatiyakaranantarasanidhavadrstasya |
 visesasyetarasanidhau taddarsanat 'tadjanyo 'yam'; iti
 tattvacintakairvivecyate | yatah (hbt 97) karyavisesarthino
 'nekakaranaparigraham kurvanti parasparahitopakarakaryaparamparaya
 vañchitakaryajananyogyakaranasamagribhavartham | yata evam
 samagribhedad
 bhinnanyevestakacakra vibhaktaghatatavdibhaktaghatalaksanani
 karyani bhavanti "tat" tasmata "evam" uktena prakarena kulalat
 mrtpindarahitadanyasamagryantarbhutat na mrtsvabhavata kasyacit
 karyasya, mrtpindakaranopakrtatmana eva tasya
 tadvisesahetutvat | na mrdah kevalayah
 tatsamagribahirbhutayah samsthanavisesah
 kulalopadanopakrtaya eva mrtsamsthanavisesatmakakaryahetutvat
 |

[25. saha karyane katve 'pi karyasya aikyam]]

tadevam samagribhedad bhedam karyasyodaharane pratipadya
 saha karinamanekatve 'pyanekatmataviraham pratipadayannaha- "na ca
 tayoh" mrtkulalayoh sahitayoh parasparopadanopakrtatmanoh yah
 saktivisesah pratyayantarasa hitavasthato visista yogyata
 tadvisayasya tadanyavasthavisayad bhede satyapi yatha tadanyasmad
 bhedah, evam "svabhavana na bhedah" | "svarupato 'pi na nanatvam"
 nanekatmakata "karyasya" | tabhyam janito yo viseso
 mrtsamsthanavisesatmakah sa eva tadanyasamagrijanyad bhidyata iti
 bhedo asya |

katham punareta[d] jñayate 'tadanyasmadiva svabhavato 'pyasya bhedo
nasti'; ityata aha- "mrtsamsthanayoh" ityadi | yadi hi
mrtkulalayoh tadavasthabhavinoh "saktivisesavisayo"
mrtsamsthanavisesatmako "bheda"stadanyasmadiva svarupato bhidyeta
tada mrtsamsthanayo "raparasparatmataya" parasparatmatavirahena
karanena samsthanavisesena mrt na pratibhaseta, na
mrtsvabhavena ca samsthana visesah, yatha tadanyarupena | na hi
yo yasya svabhavo na bhavati sa tenatmana svagrahini jñane
pratibhasate, ruparasavat; jñanam va
tadrupavikalarthasamarthyenotpadyamanam tadrupamanukartum yuktam,
(hbt 98) bhrantatapasangena
tadvasadharthavyavasthanabhavaprasakteh | tasmāt
mrtsamsthanayorekatmataiveti na karananekatvat
karyasyanekatmakata aikantiki, yato
bhinnasvabhavabhyascaksuradibhyah saharibhyah
ekakaryotpattivirodhadekarupataya tesam sadharanaikakaryakriya,
bhinnarupataya va sadharanakaryakaranamisyeta |
etaccaikasamagryapeksayaikakaryakartrtvamucyate | paramarthatastu
tatsamagryantargatanam sajatiyasyapi ksanantarasyarambhat
samagryantaravayavatvena ca karyantarasyapi yatha ekapratyayajanitam
kiñcidekam nasti tatha'nekapratyayajanitamapiti karananekatvat
karyanekatvopagame 'pi na kacit ksatih | tata
ekakaryapeksaya'nekatvaprasañjane sandigdghavyatirekata, samanyena
sadhane siddhasadhyateti ca |

[26. ahrikadisammatasya dravyaparyayayoh bhedabhedapaksasya
nirasah]]

nanu ca mrtsamsthanavisesayorekasvabhavatve 'pyahrikadibhih
sankhayadibhedad bheda isyate tatkathamanekapratyayajanitasyaikatve
etadudaharanam syat? | sarvatraiva hi dravyaparyayayoh
sankhayasamjñalaksanakaryabheda bheda
desakalavabhavabhedaccabheda isyate, yatha ghatasya rupadinam
ca | tatha hi- eko ghatah rupadayo bahava iti sankhyabheda |
ghatah rupadayah iti samjñabheda | anuvrttilaksanam
dravyannityam ca, vyavrttilaksana bheda ksanikasca;
jaiminiyasya tu kecit kalantarasthayino 'piti laksanabheda |
ghatenodakaharanam kriyate, rupadibhih punarvasturaga iti
karyabheda | evam sarvatra dravyaparyayoh sankhayadibhirbheda
desadibhistvabheda iti mrtsamsthanayoh kathañcit bheda
mrtkulalabhyam janitasya karyasyanekatastyeva | yatha tvekata
tatha tabhyam tasya abhinnaatmajanyataiveti yadanekakaranam
tadanekameva, yat punarekam tat
sahakarinaabhinnarupajanyatayaikakaranameveti na vyabhicara iti |
tadayuktam | svabhavato bhedanabhyupagame anyatha bhedasiddheh
anekasmadekakaryotpatterabadhanat | svabhavato bhedopagame
vapasparatmataya bhrtsamsthanayoh

samsthanamrtsvabhavavisesabhyam tayorapratibhasanam durnivaram
| yadi hi svabhavato na bhedo dharmadharminoh, sankhayadibhedadapi
naiva bhedah | na hi pararupah bhidyamana api sankhayadaya
atmabhutamabhedam badhitum samarthah |

sankhyabhedastavadasamarthah, ekasminnapi dravye bahutvena
vyavaharadarsanat | yatha gurava iti | na ca bahuvacanasya
niyamenadarsanad rupadayo 'tra nimittam, rupadinimittatve hi guruh iti
na kadacidekavacanam syat | sambhavi dharmirupamatramabhidheyatvena
viva ksitam iti cet | na | tasyaikatvena viva ksayam
kartsnyagauravayorapratitiprasangat | brihaya iti ca jativacane
dharmino rupadinam canabhidhanat na kiñciduttaram | ubhayarupasya
ca vastuno gurusabdavacyatvat katham sambhavino dharmirupasyaikatvena
viva ksa? | tatascaiko gururiti samanadhikaranyadarsanat paryaya
apyekasamkhyavisayah | te ca paryayarupena bhidyante | tat katham
samkhyabhedad bhedasiddhih? iti |

samjñāpi sanketanibandhana | sa cecchayattavrttiriti kutastato
'rthabhedah? | ekasminnapi ca samjñābhedadrsteh kathamasya
bhedanimittata? | yatha indrah sakrah purandarāh iti | atrapi
indanat sakanat daranacca saktibhedo gamyata iti cet | na | samastasya
karyakartrvat | na hi saktireva indati sankoti darayati ca | kim
tarhi? | dharmirupamapi, tayorekasvabhavopagamāt,
saknotyadipadaistadvacinam samanadhikaranyadarsanacca | na
caskhalavdrttipratyayavisayatvadupacarakalpana yukteti | yesam ca
paryayanam na kacidarthanugamamatra tatra kim vaktavyam? |

laksanabhedo 'pyahetuh asiddhatvat | nahyeko bhavah kvacidapyanvayi
siddha iti | tatha hi- na kutasthanityataya nityam
dravyamahrikairisyate, (hbt 100) parinamanityatopagamāt | sa ca
purvottaraksanaprabandhavrtya | nahyasya paryayanamivocchedah
tadrupena, paryaya eva paryayarupena nirudhyante na tu dravyamiti
nityamabhyupagamya te | na ceyam kutasthanityata va dravye sambhavati,
paryayavyatiriktasya dravyasyasiddheh tasyopalabdhilaksanapraptyasya
tadvivekanupalaksanat | paryayesveva tulyarupakaryakartrsu
dravyabhimano mandamatinam | na punastat tato vilaksanamupalaksyate |

karyabhedastvasman prati asiddha eva | rupadinameva kesañcit
tatkaryakartrvat | tathapyabhyupagamyaocyate- karyam hi dvididham |
bhinnakalamabhinnakalam ca | tatra purvam bhavati bhedanivandhanam
yadiha sambhavet | tattu na sambhavati dharmadharminostulyakalatvat |
abhinnakalastu karyabhede 'naikantikah, vibhaktaparinamesu
patadisu sambhavat | patadayo 'pi hi vibhaktaparinama anekam
karyam kurvanto drstah | na ca dharmirupena bhidyante,
ekasyanekakriyavirodhabhavacca | nahyatra karanameva
karyatmatamupaiti, yata ekasya karanatmanah ekakaryarupatopagame
tadanyarupabhavat tadanyakaryatmatopagatirna syat | kintvapurvameva
kasyacid bhava pragavidyamanam bhavat tatkaryam | tatra
visayendriyamanaskaranamitaretaropadanahitarupabhedanam sannidhau

visistasvetaraksanabhava pratyekam
tadbhavabhavanuvidhanadanekakriyopagamo na virudhyate | yatra
ekakriyayamapi tasya tadbhavabhavitaiva nibandhanam | sa
canekakriyayamapi samaneti |

nanu ca tatsannidhau vijñanalaksanakaryasambhavat
tajjananasvabhavataivaisamavadhriyate, karyasvabhavapeksaya
karanasya janakarupatavasthanat | tato vijñanajananasvabhavabhyah
pratyekam katham tadanyakaryasambhavah? | (hbt 101) tadbhave va
tesam tadanyajananasvabhavata syat | tatasca vijñanameva na
kuryuh, tadah yajananasvabhavatvat |

naisa dosah, tesamanekakaryakriyasvabhavatvat | tatha hi- te
tadavasthayam pratyekam
visistasajatiyetaraksanajanatanmakah, tesam
tatsattantaryadarsanat | tatra vijñanajananasvabhavataiveti
tasyajananasvabhavata vyavacchidyate tasya eva pratiyogitvat
nanyajananasvabhavata | na catastesamanekatmata syat,
ekasyaivatmatisayasyanekakaryahetutvat | na hi tadanyapeksaya
viparyavyavrttimupadayanekena sabdenabhidhiyamanam vastu
anekarupatam pratipadyate,
prativisistasyaikasyaivatmanastathabhidhanat | yatha rupam
sanidarsanam sapratighamiti | nahyatra svabhavabhedanibandhana
dhvanayah, samanadhikaranyabhavaprasangat | tannimittanamekatra
bhavat adosa iti cet | na | tesam tadekopakaranapeksinam
tadayogat | apeksayam va kathamekamanekakaryam na syat? |
anekenaivatmanopayogat iti cet | na | samanadhikaranyabhavadosasya
tadavasthyaprasangat | na ca
niladinamatmabhedamadhyaksamiksamahe | napi
karyabhedadevatmabhedanumanam, pratibandhabhavat,
tadagrahakapramanabhavat | pratyaksato 'nekakaryanamapi
bhavanamekatmatayaivopalaksanat pradipadinam | nanumanatah,
tatrapivi viparyaye badhakapramanabhavat | ekasyanekakriyanabhyupagame
ca yo 'yam ruparasagandhasparsavisesanam kvacit
sahabhavaniamah pramanaparidrsta sa na syat |
bhinnanimittanam sahabhavaniamayogat | tannimittanamapi
tadekakarananayattajanmanam niyatasahityasambhavat |
tadekadharmisvabhavatayaikatra sahabhavaniamaya iti cet | na |
ekasyanekasvabhavataya eva cintyatvat | anekenaikasvabhavatam
canubhavatah tadvanekataya durnivaratvat anyatha dharmadharminam
katham (hbt 102) naikantiko bhedah? | tatha hi- yamatmanam
purodhayayam dharmi paryayascaite iti vyavasthapyate, yadi tasya
bhedastada bheda eveti |

anekasyapyekakaryata na syat | na hi
parasparopadanakrtopakaranapeksa visayendriyamanaskarah
sahaikakaryambhino yuktah | na caikameva kiñcit kvacit janayati |
tatasca sarvatra karyakaranabhava evo 'tsidet, anekasyaikasya

caikanekakriyavirahat prakarantarabhavacca |

napyehetukameva visvam, desakalaprakrtiniyamat |
tasmadekasamagryadhinajanmanameva sahabhavaniamyo
bhavanamekaryakriyaniamyo va | tatasca
svasantanaksanamitaropadanam ca yugapadupakurvatah
kathamekasyanekakaryata na syat? | tatah katham karyabhedad bhedah
kalpyeta? | dravyaparyayanam caikasvabhavatamacaksana
ekasyanekakaryatam pratiksipatiti katham nonmattah?,
svabhavasyaiva vastutvat, anyatha tasya nihsvabhavataprasangat |
ekasvabhavatve ca dravyaparyayanam tatkaryabheda ekavastunibandhana
eveti karyabhedad bhedamabhidhadhanah sphutamahrika
evayamityupeksamarhati |

[27. vaisesikakrto 'pyekasyanekakaryakaritvaksepo na yuktah]]

vaisesiko 'pi dravyasyaikasya dravyagunakarmanam
samavayikaranatam bruvanah karmanascaikasya
samyogavibhagasamskaranimittatamekasyanekakaryakriyam pratiksipan
svakrtantakopenaiva pratihatah | na catra saktibhedo nibandhanam,
yatastadekopakaranirapeksah kathametah saktayo
niyarthadharah?, na punaranavayavena vyaktirvasnuviran? | tato yata
evasyatmatisayadanekasaktyupakara (hbt 103) tata
evanekakaryakriyapi, ityalamativistarinya kathayeti |

[28. desakalavabhavabhedasyabhedasadhakatvanirasah]]

desakalavabhavabhedadabhedastu yo 'bhyupagamyate so 'pyanupapanna eva |
tatha hi- desakalayorabhede 'pi ruparasagandhasparsah paryayarupena
bhidyante tatah kathamabhedasiddhih? | svabhavo 'pi yadi
dravyaparyayayordvayorapi pratyekamanuvrttivyavrttirupata; tada
padarthadvayam syad ghatapatavad, na tvekam dvirupamiti
kathantasmadabhedasiddhih? | na canuvrttivyavrtti svabhavo yuktah,
tayloranuvartamanavyavartamanadhinatvat |
tatascanuvartamanavyavartamanayoh svabhavo 'nyo vaktavyah, na tu
tayloranuvrttivyavrtti eva svabhavah, bhavatvena bhavitradhinatvat |
nahi smrtih smartuh svabhavo bhavati | anuvrttivyavrttyosca
svabhavatve laksanat svabhavasya bhedo vaktavyah | mrdadirupata
svabhava iti cet | atrapyabheda iti yadi sadrsyamucyate; tad bheda eva
sambhavati, sadrsyasya sadrsadhikaranatvat | tatasca
padarthadvayameva syat na tvekam dvirupamiti | athaikyam
dvitiyaruparahitatabhedo 'ngikriyate katham tarhi dvirupata? |
rupasabdena hyatra svabhavo 'bhidhiyate | tasya caikye katham
dvirupata? | vipratisiddham hyetat ekasvabhavata dvirupata ceti |
atha punah svabhavata aikyam nopeyate | katham tarhi sa eka ityucyate
anekah san? | na tavadekakarajananyatvat,
sarvatropadananimittakaranabhedena hetubhedasiddheh |
napyekakaryakartrvat, ekasyapi
vibhaktaparinaravibhaktaparinaramakaryabhedabhyupagamat |

ekabhidhanabhidheyatvadapi naikatvam, ekasyapyanekaparyayasambhavat |
yogyatvacca visvasya krtakrtanamekabhidhanabhidheyatvasya
kvacidasambhavat saktibhedacca visayabhedam bruvanam prati
abhihitam | napyekavijñānavisayatvadekam,
ekatrapyanekavijñānaprasuteh | tatha hi- sasankodayam bahavo
niriksante tasya kathamekatvamabhyupagatam? | (hbt 104) bahunam
caikavijñānavisayatvasambhavat nilapitadinamekataprasangah |
sarvathedam na kathañcidapi sangacchate yaduta ekasya dvairupyamiti |
vijñānam tu nilapratichayatayotpadyamanam
pitadipratibhasavyavacchedena prativisistam khyapyate, na punarasya
bhavato dve rupe stah |

atha punardravyaparyayayoh sammurcchitatvat narasimhavadekam
sabalarupatvat dvirupamucyate | tadayuktam, narasimgha[ha]sya
sabalarupatvasiddheh | sa hyanekaparamanusanghatarupah, te ca
paramanavah pratyekam narasimharupa na bhavanti, urdhvabhagastasya
simharupah, adhobhagastu nararupah, jatyantaram ca sa eva
narasimhabhyam syat, na sabalarupah | vicitram hi rupam
sabalamucyate | vicitrata ca nanasvabhavatam | nanasvabhavaye
caikatvam kutah? iti kevalamanekatve 'pi bahusvekakaryadarsanat
senadivadekavyavaharadarsanakrto 'yam viparyaso jadamatinam |

tadevam tavat pratyakamahetutvam desakalasvabhavanamekatvaprasadhane
| samuditānamapi vyabhicaritvam paryayaih | tatha hi paryaya
abhinnadesakalasvabhavasca paryayarupena ca bhidyante purvoktacca
dharmadharminornisedhannobhayavadasambhava iti |

[29. dravyaparyayanekantavadakhandanam]

aha ca-

"dravyaparyayarupatvat dvairupyam vastunah kila |
tayorekatmakatve 'pi bhedah samjñātibhedatah || 1 ||

indriyajñānanirbhasi vasturupam hi gocarah |
sabdanam naiva, tat kena samjñātibhedad vibhinnata || 2 ||

'paramarthaikatanatva'; ityadivacanāt tatha |
sabdenavyaprtaksasya buddhavapratibhasanat || 3 ||

arthasya, drstaviva tacchabdah kalpitagocarah |
kalpitasyaiva tadbhedah samjñātibhedad bhaved yadi || 4 ||

vyavrttibhedah kascit syad, vastuno na kathamcana |
samkhyabhedo 'pi naivanyo mato vacanabhedatah || 5 ||

tato 'pi kalpitasyaiva kathañcit syad vibhinnata |
'yesam vastuvasa vaca'; ityaderna tu vastunah || 6 ||

avinaso 'nuvrttisca vyavrttirnasa ucyate |
dravyavinase paryaya nasinah kim tadatmakah? || 7 ||

nastah paryayarupena te ced dravyasvabhavatah |

kimanyarupata tesam na cennasastatha katham? || 8 ||

dravyatmani sthite pascad bhavantasca tadatmakah |
viruddhadharmadhyase 'pi, kena, bhutam ca kim, yatah || 9 ||

paryayastatra kalpyante, bhedarupam yadisyate |
bhinnam paryayarupam hi dravyarupad bhaved yadi || 10 ||

tadaitat syadabhede tu naitat sambadhyate vacah |
ekam jatamajatam ca nastanastam prasajyate || 11 ||

dravyaparyayayorakasvabhavopagame sati |
tato laksanabhedena tayornaiva vibhinnata || 12 ||

karyabhedat svabhavasya tayorbhedo bhaved yati |
svabhavabhedato na syadabhedastu tatha sati || 13 ||

svabhavasyaiva bhedena kim bhedasca na kirtitah? |
na hi pascadbhavan bhedah karyanam tasya bhedakah || 14 ||

svabhavasyapi karyatvannasahetorayogatah |
ekantena vibhinne ca te syatam vastuni sa ca || 15 ||

tayoh kena, vibhinnabhyamabhinnasya vibhedatah |
tesamabhedasiddhyarthamabhinnno yadi tucyate || 16 ||

anyah svabhavastasyapi tadabhedaprasiddhaye |
kalpaniyah svabhavo 'nyah tatha syadanavasthitih || 17 ||

na canantasvabhavatvamarthasamarthyabhavini |
jñane 'vabhasate yena tathavopagamo bhavet || 18 ||

aikantikastvabhedah syadabhinnad bhinnayoryadi |
bheda eva visiryeta tadekavyatirakatah || 19 ||

abhedasyaparityage bhedah syat kalpanakrtah |
tasyavitathabhava va syadabhede mrsarthata || 20 ||

anyonyabhavarupanamaparabhavahetukah |
ekabhavo yatastasmannaikasya syad dvirupata || 21 ||

anyonyabhavarupasca paryayah syurna bhedinah |
tadvinase 'vinasi syad dravyam va kathamanyatha? || 22 ||

kutasthanityata dravye bhedesu ksananasita |
kasmannesta? virodhascet nesyate bhedalaksanam || 23 ||

tadistau kinna samanyam sarvavyaktyanuyayi ca |
ekamistam jananya ca jayayah kim na caikata? || 24 ||

bhedabhedoktadosasca tayoristau katham na va? |
pratyekam ye prasajyante dvayorbhave katham na te? || 25 ||

gudascet kaphahetuh syannagaram pittakaranam |
tanmulajamanyadevedam gudanagarasamjñitam || 26 ||

madhuram na hi sarvam syat kaphaheturyatha madhu |
tiksnam va pittajanakam yatha magadhika mata || 27 ||

pratyekam yannidanam yat svato misram tadatmakam |
kinna drstam? yatha masah snigdhosnah kaphapittakrt || 28 ||

saktyapeksam ca karyam syad gunamatranibandhanam |
sarvatrabhavatastasam kasyacit kiñcideva ca || 29 ||

ye bhedabheda matre tu dosah sambhavinah katham? |
tatsadbhave 'pi te na syuriti bruyad vicaksanah || 30 ||

virodhisannirdherddosah tajjanma na bhavedapi |
sati tasmimstadatma tu nanisto 'pi nivartate || 31 ||

bhaga eva ca bhasante sannivistastatha tatha |
tadvan kascit punarnaiva nirbhagah pratibhasate || 32 ||

anyonyapratyayapeksaste tathasthitamurtayah |
karmanam capi samarthyadavinirbhagavartinah || 33 ||

sannivesena ye bhavah praninam sukhaduhkhadah |
karmabhirjanitaste hi tebhya evavibhaginah || 34 ||

te caikasabdavacyah syuh kathañcinna tvabhedinah |
na ca svalaksanajñane sabdarthah pratibhasate || 35 ||

aspastarupa gamyante sabdebhyo 'pi ta eva hi |
tatah kena sahasam syad bhinnabhinnatvakalpana? || 36 ||

nirvibhagasya canekabhinnadesamsayogita |
kathamista? pratitescet ksanadhvamsanubhavinah || 37 ||

paryaya ye pratiyante sthemanandavato matah |
kuto 'nyatah pramanaced badhakadiha tatsamam || 38 ||

aikantikavananyatvad bhedabhedau tayordhravam |
anyonyam va tayorbhedo niyato dharmadharminoh || 39 ||

tayorapi bhaved bhedo yadi yematmana tayoh |
paryayo dravyamityetad yadi bhedastadatmana || 40 ||

bheda eva tatha ca syannaivekasya dvirupata |
dravyaparyayarupabhyam na vanyo 'stiha kascana || 41 ||

svabhavo yannimittat syat tayorekatvakalpana |
tatastayorbhede hi svatmahanih prasajyate || 42 ||

tasya bhedo 'pi tabhyam ced yadi yematmana ca te |
dharmi dharmastadanyasca yadi bhedastadatmana || 43 ||

bheda evatha tatrapi tebhyo 'nyah parikalpyate |
tesamabhedasiddhyartham prasangah purvavad bhavet || 44 ||

dharmitvam tasya caivam syat tattantratvat tadanyayoh | na caivam

gamyate tena vado 'yam jalmakalpita || 45 ||"

ityalam bahubhasitaya | tadevam mrtsamsthanayorekasvabhavatve na
kathañcidbhedasambhava iti saharinamanekatve 'pi na
karyasyanekatvamityatra bhavatyetadudaharanamiti |

[30. dravyagunayorabhede vaisesikakrtapurvapaksasyollekhah]

atra vaisesikamatamasankayaha- "anyadeva" ityadi | "samsthanam"
hyavayavasannivesa ucyate | sa ca samyogalaksanatvad gunarupah |
"tato" mrddravyadasyanyatvam dravyagunayorasamkirnasvabhavatvat
| tena yadi mrtpindasya mrdatmatayam vyaparah kulalasya
tatsamsthanavisesa kathyate, tada tayotyantabhedat karananekatvat
karyanekatvam praptamiti | siddhantavadyaha- "uktamatra" iti |
mrtsamsthanayoh svabhavabhede dusanamuktam
"mrtsamsthanayoraparasarpatmataya" (hbt 108) ityadikamiti na
samsthanasya mrddravyadanyatvam | tato
mrtpindopadanahitatisayena tatkaryaksanasahakarina
kulalena tadupadanopakrtatmana tatkaryaksanasahakarina
mrtpindena ca pratyekam sakalameva mrtsamsthanatmakam karyam
kriyata iti na karananekatve 'pyanekatvamasya | atraivopacayahetumaha-
"api ca" ityadi | yat tad ghatagatam samsthanam "yadi tata" mrdo
"bhinnam syat" tada kulalah prthageva kimiti na karoti? | nahi
bhinnanamavasyakamaprthakkaranam, kulalascanvayavyatirekabhyam
tasya samsthanasya gunatmanah karanataya gamyata iti "sa
prthagapi" tat "kuryat" | para aha- "gunasyetyadi |
"dravyasrayya'gunavan samyogavibhagesvakaranamanapeksa" iti
gunalaksanat sarvada guno dravyaparatantra, sa katham kadacit
prthak kriyeta? | vaisesika eva bauddhiyam codyamasankayaha-
"tatsamsthana" ityadi | yadi svabhavenaiva tasya gunatmanah
samsthanasya "kriyavad gunavad" ityadivacanadadharasvabhavam tat
mrddravyam, samsthanam va tathavidham kapaladheyatmakam tada
kimiti kulalavyaparamapeksate? | svata eva kim na bhavati? iti
codakabhiprayah |

evam codyamasankaya vaisesikah pariharamaha- "na, tatah" ityadi
| yat tat mrddravyam prthubudhnodaradyakaram ca samsthanam
tayoryah sambandha adharadheyalakshanah tatra ya "yogyata" tam
"dvayamapyetat kulalad" yatah pratilabhate tasmad "kulalamapeksate"
kulalanapeksayam dosamaha- "anyatha" yadi tayoh
parasparasambandhayogyatayam kulalapeksa na syat tada svabhavata
eva mrtpindasya tathavidhasamsthanasambandhayogyatvam bhavet |
tasmimsca sati vastuna eva tatsamsthanasambandhayogyatalaksana
dharmatastiti kulalasannidheh pragapi samsthanavisesena
sambandhah syaditi vaisesikiyascodyapariharah |

[31. dravyagunayorabhedasyopapadanam]

siddhantavadyaha- "evam" ityadi | yadi parasparasambandhayogyatayam
kulalamapeksate "evam tarhi sa yogyata mrddravyasya kulalad bhavati

iti" apannam | na ca "anayoh" mrddravyayogyatayoh svabhavasya
 "bhedah" nanatvam | yadi hi syat tada yogyatayah dravyat
 prthakkaranam "pragvat prasajyeta" | atha yogyataya api
 yogyaparatantryadaprthaksiddhim bruyat tada tasya api
 vastudharmatayaiva pragapi samaveso ma bhuditi dravyena saha
 sambandhayogyataya anya yogyata kulalad bhavativityestavya | sapi
 prthakkaranasambandha[ti] dravyad bhinnasvabhava nopagantavya |
 prthakkaranasambandha va punah sa eva pariharah tadiyah,
 punastadevottaram, ityanavasthaprasangadavasyamabhinnasvabhavata
 kapalatmakamrddravyayogyatayorabhyupagantavya | kimevam sati siddham
 bhavati? ityata aha- "asti tavat" ityadi | mrtpindakulalabhyam
 kapaladravyasya samyogavisesasambandhayogyasyarambhat
 yadaikasvabhavatve 'pyekasyanekapratyayopadheyavisesata tada siddhah
 asmakinah paksah | tatasca kimasamakam
 mrtsamsthanayorekasvabhavatvasadhanaya atinirbbandhanena? | yadi
 yogyatamapyasrityanekapratyayajanyatve 'pyekatvat
 nanatvaprasangabhavah sidhyati karyasya, na kiñcid
 dravyagunavadanirakaraneneha prayojanam, anyatraiva tannirakaranasya
 krtatvadityabhiprayah | nirbandhagrahanena ca
 mrtsamsthanayoraparasparatmataya
 samsthanamrsvabhavavisesabhyam tayorapratibhasanaprasangat
 ityanayopapattya sadhitamevanayorekatvam, yuktyantaranam sambhave 'pi
 tadabhidhanalaksano nirbbandho na kriyate, prakrtasiddheranyathapi
 bhavadityacaste |

[32. samagribhede karyabhedasya karanabhede 'pi ca
 karyasyaikyasyopasamharah]]

tadevam samagribhedat samagryantarajanyebhyo bhedah
 saharinamanekatve 'pi ca karyasyaikatvamaviruddhamiti pratipadya (hbt
 110) upasamharannaha- "tena saharina" ityadi | yena-
 pratyayantarapracaye tadvikalasamagryah samagryantaram sampadyate,
 tacca purvasamagrijanyad bhinnam karyantameva janayati ;
 ekasamagrivyapadesavisayanam ca saharinamanekatve
 'pyanekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhayinasca
 karyasyaikasya darsanat svabhavata ekatvam sadhitam- tena karanena
 saharinasila ekasamagryantargatah pratyayah samagryantaraih
 saha "naikopayogavisayah" eka upayogasya visayo yesam te na
 bhavanti, samagryantareva saha bhinnopayogavisayatvasya nyayabalat
 pratiteh | anena yat prag vikalpita 'yadi karanasabdena samagri
 bhanyate tada tadbhedadastyevatsamagrijanyebhyah karyasya bheda
 iuti kimucyate- na karanabhedad bhedah syat'; iti etaduda
 haranopadarsitam nigamitam | atha karanasabdena
 samagrivyapadesavisayah saharina ucyante tada
 tadbhedadanekatvalaksanat karyasyanekatvalaksano bhedo nesyata
 eva, anekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat, ekasyanekata utpattidarsanacceti
 mrtsamsthanayorekatmakatopadarsitam nigamayati-
 'karyasvabhavasya'; mrtsamsthanatmana 'ekatve 'pi';

nanatvabhava 'pi 'vastutah'; paramarthatah kalpanabuddhau
mrtsamsthanayorbhinnayoriva pratibhasane 'piti |

evam udaharane samagribhedat karyanam bhedo
naikasamagrivisayapratyayabhedadanekatvam karyasyeti pratipadya
prakrte caksuradau yojayannaha- "yatha iho" daharane
"karanabhedah" samagribhedah
kulalavikalampindatatsahitasutradhikasamagritritayalaksano
'bhinnesu'; nanasvabhavesu 'visesesu';
istakadicakravibhaktaghatatadvibhaktaghatalaksanesupayoga
"nnaikakaryah" kintu bhinnakarya eva, "tatha" tenaiva prakarena
caksuradibhyo vijñanasyotpattau samagryantarāt
samagrilaksanakaranabhedo 'nekakarya ityunneyah |

etadeva vibhajannaha- "tathahi" ityadi | ya caksuruparahita
samanantarapratyayakhyavijñanalaksana pratyayantarasapekṣa
samagri, tato vijñanasya vikalpakasyetarasya va tadupadeyatvena ya
bodharupatopalabdha sa caksurvijñanasyapi bhavati | "tasyaiva"
caksurvijñanasya | kidrsasya? | "upalambhatmanah sato bhavatah"
jayamanasya tadaiva tadekakaryapratiniyatasya caksurindriyasya
sannidhanat samanantarapratyayopadanopakrtat tato
"rupagrahanapratiniyamo" rupakaratapratiniyamah,
sabdadyakaravivekavata evam (va) karyasya
caksuhsahitasamanantarapratyayasamagryah janakatvad | "visayad"
visayadhikat samanantarapratyayadindriyacca "tena" visayena
"tulyarupata" na kevalaiva rupapratibhasita bhrantavijñanasyeveṭi
visayendriyamanaskaralaksanasamagrikaryamevam pradarsitam |
tadanyadekadvayajanyam tu karyam svayambhuhyam | atrabhinnatve 'pi
vastutah "karyasya" caksurvijñanalaksanasya "karananam"
visayendriyamanaskaranam bhinnebhyah svabhavabhyah
kevalanamesam yah svabhavastato bhinna evatajjanyebhyo vidhise
(nyebhyo 'pi vise)sa bodharupatadilaksana "bhavanti" |
atajjanyapeksaya caikatmaka api bahutvena nirdistah | yata evam
"iti" tasmāt na karanabhede 'pi | yathaikasamagryantargatapratyayabhede
'pyabhedo naivam samagrilaksanakaranabhede 'pyabhedah
samagryantarajanyebhyah "karyavisesasya" visistasya karyasyeti |

tena yaducyate- 'yadi saharinam bhede 'pyabhinnam karyam bhavati
samagribhede 'pyabhinnamastu, atha samagribhedat bhinnam bhavati
sahakaribhedadapi kimiti bhinnam na bhavati visesabhavat?'; iti
tadapastam bhavati | tatha hi- parasparopasarpanadyasrayat
pratyayavisesadekakaryoddesenetaretarasantanopakaracca
sahakarinaṃ pratiniyatasaktinamudayadekam karyam samajayate |
samagryantarasya (hbt 112) tu karyantaraprabhavasaktinibandhanebhyo
hetvantarebhyah svabhavabhedavato bhavad bhinnakaryaprasutiriti kuto
visesabhavah? |

[33. janakatvamevadharatvam na tu sthapatkatvam |]

nanu ca sarvam karyam sadharam yatha upadayarupam | taddhi
bhutebhyo jayamanam tanyevasrayata iti bhavadbhirisyate |
tathanyadapi vijñānadikam karyam | ato 'nenapi kiñcit
karanamasrayaniyam | tasya ca karanasya purvam janakatvam
pascāt karyam pratyadharabhava eva, na jananam, tatastatsvabhavasya
jananadityanekantah tadavastha evetyata aha- "ta evaite" ye
'nantaramuktah "karanasaktibhedah" karananam
saktivisesah | kidrsah? "yathasvam" yesam
karanasaktibhedanam saharilaksananam yadatmiyam
samagryantarajanyat prativisistam karyam tasya janane 'vyavadheya
vyavadhatum pratibandhumasakya saktiryasam tadbhavastaya "
avyavadheyasaktitaya" avasyam karyakarissaktitaya "pratyupasthitah"
udyuktah santah "samagrikaryasya" ekapratyayajanitasya
kasyacidabhavat sarvam samagrya eva karyamiti krtva
samagrikaryasya svabhavasthityasraya ityucyante | kasmāt
punaravyavadheyasaktita? "ksanikatvat" | nahi ksanikasya saktih
pratibanddhum sakyate, svabhavantarotpadane yavatpratibandhako
vyapriyate tavat ksanikasya svakaryam krtvaiva nirodhat |

katham punarasamanakalam karanamadharo yujyate?, ityata aha-
"tatha hi" ityadi | yasmat "tat" vijñānalaksana karyam "tebhyah"
caksuradibhya "samastabhyo" bodharupataya tadanyasmat tadajanyat
"prativisistasvabhavamekam" khandasah
karyasyanupadadekaikasmāt sakalasyaiva bhavadekam jatam, tasmāt te
adhara ucyante | nahi janakadanya evopakarakah | na canupakaraka
adharah, (hbt 113) atiprasangat | tato bhinnakalasyadharabhavo na
virudhyate | yadapi bhutanamupadayarupam pratyasrayatvamucyate tadapi
svadesasyasya janakatvameveti na kiñcit pragjanakam bhutva pascāt
sthapakatamupaiti, yato 'nekantah syaditi |

[34. atisayotpadanam na saharitvam kintu ekarthakaritvam |]

punaranyatha tatsvabhavasya jananadityanekantodbhavanam
parasyasankyaha- "apratirodhasaktikesu" avidyamanah
pratirodhapratibandho yasyah sakteh sa yesam |
apratirodhasaktikatvam canantarakaryatvat | ye hyutpannah
kalaksepna karyam kurvanti tesam syadapi saktipratibandho, na
tu ya udayanantameva karyam kurvanti | anena
ksanaksayinamupaghatakabhavamaha | anugrahakavirahamapyaha-
"anadheyavisesesu" | tacanadheyavisesatvam "ksanikesu"
ityanenaha | nahi ksanikanam visesa adhatum sakyate,
visesadhayakena tatsahabhavina tadanantaram tadutpadanat | tada ca
tasya nirodhat | tesvevamvidhesu "pratyayesu parasparam kah
sahakararthah" yena saharina ucyante? | nanvanadheyavisesatvenaiva
sahakaritvabhavah pratipadita iti
kimarthamidamapratirodhasaktikesviti? | nahi saktipratirodhakah saharini
bhanyate | satyam | sarvatha tu tatrakiñcitkaratvajñāpanarthametaduktam
| saktipratibandhakapanayanena copakaritvakalpanam saharinam

nirasyati | tasmadatisayadhayinah saharino 'sambhavat
ksanikanam svahetumatrapratibaddhameva janakatvam |
taccavimvidham sarvadasti | na ca kevala janayantiti tatsvabhavasya
jananadityanekanta eveti manyate |

etat pariharati- "na vai" naiva atisayotpadanam sahakriya
yastadabhavat saharino na syuh | kva punaratisayotpadanam
sahakriya pratyayanam na bhavati? | "sarvatra" | nahi kvacidapi
sahabhavinamatisyotpadanalaksana sahakriya sambhavati | (hbt 114)
ka tarhi sahakriya? ityaha- "ekarthakaranam" ekakaryanispadanam yad
"bahunam" | "apih" sambhavanayam | nyayabaladevamvidhameva sarvatra
sahakriyam sambhavayamah, nanyamiti | atrodaharanam- "yatha
antyasya" anantarankuradikaryasya "karanakalapasya" pratyayasamagrya
iti |

[35. ekakaryakaritvameva mukhyam saharitvamarattu gaunam]

syadetat- aupacarikametata saharitvam, atisayotpadanameva tu mukhyam
ityat aha- "tadeva" ekakaryakaranalaksanam "mukhyam saharitvam"
natisayotpadanalaksanam, tasyaiva gaunatvat | etaccottaratra
vaksyate | kuta etat? ityaha- "tasyaiva antyasya" vivaksitakaryam prati
"karanatvat" | karanasya ca saharivyapadesah nakaranasya |
yatah saha- yugapat kurvanta saharina ucyante, antyasca
karanakalapa evamvidha iti | yatha cantyasyaikarthakaranam
saharitvam evam purvasyapi
karanakalapasyottarottaravisistaksanantararambhina
ityavaseyam, antyasyodaharanataya nirddesat | tasmata sarvam
karyamankuradikam visesalaksanam vanekapratyayajanyamiti |
sarvatraikarthakriyaiva copaciyamanapaciyamanakaryakarina
karanakalapasya saharitvam, na visesotpadanamiti |

syadetat- ekarthakaranamapi tatra saharitvamastu
atisayotpadanalaksanamapityata aha- "tatra ca" ksane 'nty
"visesasya kartumasakyatvat" natisayotpadanamapi saharitvam | kuto
visesasya kartumasakyatvam? ityata aha- "ekasya" anamsasya
"svabhavasyavivekat | na hi tatra 'ayamanahitatisayo bhagah
svahetubhyo jatah, ayam tu saharibhirahitatisayah'; iti viveko
'sti | yadi namavivekah, visesastu kimiti na kriyate? ityata aha-
"svabhavantarotpatilaksanatvad visesotpatteh", nirbhage ca
kuta svabhavantarasya vyavastha? |

syantmatam- bhinnasvabhava evantyasya viseso 'stu ityata aha-
"bhavantara"- ityadi | yadi bhavantaralaksano viseso (hbt 115)
bhavet tada tasyantvatvameva hiyeta | hiyenam (hiyatam) ko
dosah? iti cet; "tatasca" anantvat "na saksat karanam syat"
| yata evam "tasmanna karanasya" mukhyasya "saharibhyah" sakasad
"visesasyotpatih" ityekarthakriyaiva saharitvamiti |

navasatyam saharibhyo visesotpattau karyajanane samarthamesam
na yujyata ityata aha- "te samarthah" ityadi | yadi hi te

svabhavenasamartha utpadyeran tadaisam saharibhyah
samarthyotpattirabhyupagamyeta | yavata "te 'ntyah svabhavenaiva
samarthah pratyayah sahita jayante" ksanamatravilambino |
"yesa"mekaksananiyatatvat tatah "prakpascatprthaktvabhavo
nasti | yebhyascanantameva karyamutpadyate" na kalantarena "tatra"
tesvevamvidhesu "ekarthakriyaiva saharitvam"
natisayotpadanalaksanam |

svabhavatah samarthyasya bhavavirodhat, parasparatascanabhyupagamat
samarthasya janmaivayuktamiti manvanah parah aha- "samarthah kutah"
ityadi | siddhantavadyaha- "svakaranebhyah" iti | paramatapeksaya
tu svabhavata ityuktam | paro hyatyantasya (hyutpannasya) karanasya
sahakaribhyah samarthyamicchatiti tannisedhaparam svabhavata iti
vacanam | na tu svabhavatah kiñcijjayate, tasyahetukatvaprangat |

[36. ksanikesvekarthakriyaniamasya vyavasthapanam]

ekarthakriyaniyama eva ksanikanamayuktah,
kevalanamapyamtyaksanasarupanam darsanat | tathahi-
'idamevamrupam naiva ca'; iti darsanadarsanabhyam vibhajyate |
tatra yadrsa ksityadayastadanyapratyayasannidhavupalabhyante
tadrsa eva kevala api | tatastadanyasahita iva kevala api
samarthamankurajanane svam svam ksanantamarabheran | tatah
kevalasyapyankuradijananasvabhavyadajanacca 'tatsvabhavasya
jananat'ityanekanta eveti manyamanah para (hbt 116) aha- "tani"
svakaranani ksitibijadini "enam" samartham "aparasya" anyasya
pratyayasya "sannidhana eva kim" kasmal "janayanti"? na kevalani?,
sahitanameva sarvada sambhavat iti cet aha- "kadacit" kasmimscit kale
"anyathapi" kevala api "syuh" bhavyeh | tatha hi- drsyanta
evadhyatmikabhyah kvacit karye yadrsa yatsahitah tadrsa
eva tadrahita apiti | janayantu kevala api sambhavantah samartham, ko
dosah? iti cedaha- "tatasca" kevalanamapi samarthajanakanam
sambhavat "eko 'pi" na kevalamanekah "kvaci" ddesadau samarthah
utpannah ksitibijadoirankuradikaryam "janayet" yadi
tatsvabhavasyavasyam janakatvam | na ca kevalo janayati
tatsvabhavasambhave 'pi tato 'nekantah iti parah |

etat pariharannaha- "aparapara- " ityadi | aparaiscaparaisca
kuÅ>Å<latadapanetá¹>puruá¹aprayatnapiá¹-akÄ•dipraká¹epaká¹etranayanaprakiraá
adibhih "pratyayai"ryo "yogah" tena karanena "pratiksanam
bhinnasaktayo" na kadacit purvaparakalabhavina ekasaktayah
aparaparapratyayayogalaksanahetubhede
'pyabhinnasaktitayamahetukatvaprangat | anyatrapi ca
saliyavabijadau saktibhedasya hetubhedanibandhanatvat |

"samskarah" sametya sambhuya ca pratyayaih kriyamanah
"santanvantah" santanena bhavanto "yadyapi kutascit samyad" varnena
samsthanena anyena va kenacitprakarena
sadrasyadekakaraparamarsapratyayajananalaksanat samanam

rupamesamiti "sarupah" sadrsah "pratiyante" pratyabhijñayante
"tathapi" krtrimakrtrimanamiva
manimuktadinamaparaparapratyayogalaksanasamagribhedad "bhinna eva"
visadrsa eva na pratyabhijñanavasadbhinnah tulyarupa "esam"
bijadinam "svabhavah" yata evam "tena" bhinnasvabhavatvena
bhinnasaktitaya vaparaparasamagrijanyatvena ksananam siddhya
"kiñcideva" ksitibijadikam "kasyaci" deva
karyasyankuradestajjananasamarthasya (hbt 117) va "karanam" | na
sarvam sarvasya | tatha ca vyagranam
ksitibijadinamankurajananasvabhavata
samarthaksanajananasvabhavata va nastyeveti tatsvabhavasya
jananadajanakasya catatsvabhavatvadityatra nanekantah yato yo
yatsvabhavah sa svahetorevotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati na
punastadbhave hetvantaramapeksata ityatanekantah syaditi |
pratyabhijñanasya ca sarupatavisayasya
samagribhedadanumitabhinnasaktisvabhavatvena badhyamanataya
pramanyabhavat na tatah sarupatasiddhih ksanaksayinamiti
|

purvam ca 'ata evana(eva ta)yoravasthayorvastubhedo nisceyah
ityadina ekatvavisayam pratyabhijñanam nirastam | adhuna tu
tulyasvabhavatavisayamiti bhedah | etadapi tatra 'aparaparotpatteh';
ityanenoktameva | vipañcanartham tu punah iha upanyastam |

[37. ksanikesu hetuphalabhavavyavasthayah kathanam]

kiñcideva kasyacit karanam ityuktam tatra kim kasya karanamiti
sakyaparicchedamapyadhyatmikesu tavad darsayannaha- "tatra" ityadi |
"tatra" tesu pratiksanam saktisvabhavesu ksanikesu bhavesu
| vyavadhanam- vyavadhiyate yana, tadadiryesam
atiduratyasannatvadinam te 'vidyamana yasmin dese so
'vyavadhanadiah deso yasya so 'vyavadhanadidesah, rupamindriyam
cadi yasya manaskaradeh sa rupendriyadiah sa casau
karanakalapasca samagrilaksanastathoktah,
avyavadhanadidesascasau rupendriyadikaranakalapasca
sa "vijñanajanane samartho hetuh" nanyah, tadbhava eva tasya bhavat,
anyabhava 'pi cabhavat, etanmatranibandhanatvacca
samarthasamarthavyavasthayah | "yastesa" mindriyadinam
"parasparopasarpanasya" anyonyadhaukanasya | "adi" grahanad
vyavadhanapanayana.....

.....

[sa]magryadhinatvenasamvaditi |

imamevamvidham hetuphalabhavapratiniyamam niravadyamadhyatmikesu
darsitam anyatrapyatidisannaha- "anena nyayena" ityadi | yo
'yamanantaram hetuphalabhavapratiniyame nyaya uktah so 'nyatrap
"sarvatra" drastavyah | sarvatreti vacanat aksanikesvapi
pratitirma bhut ityaha- "pratiksanam" ityadi | yah ksane
ksane 'nyascanyasca svabhavabhedanvayinyah saktayo bhavanti

tatrayamekarkriyapratiniyamah saharinam drastavyah | na
tu ye sthiraikasvabhava bhavah paraih kalpyante tesvapi | sthairyam
santanasrayenapi vyapadisetyekagrahanam | ksane
'pyekatvamastiti sthiragrahanam |

[38. aksanike ekarthakriyakaritvasyabhavah |]

kasmat punah sthiraikasvabhavesu nesya? ityaha- "svabhava- "
ityadi | kamam bhavah svayam na bhavet | na tu svata eva
svabhavasyanyathatvam sambhavati | tatasca sthirah padartha yadi
karyotpadanasamarthasvabhavah tato 'syakriya nopapadyate iti sarvadaiva
kuryat | athasamarthasvabhavah | tadapi kriyanupapanna, sarvadaiva na
kuryaditi bhavah | yattu kadacit karoti kadacinna ityetanna labhyate |
tatascaksanikanam tatkaryakriyasamarthasvabhavatve
sahitasahitavasthayorekarupatvat kevalanamapi tatkaryakriyaprasangena
kuta ekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam sambhavet? |

atra para aha- "anyasahitah" ityadi | yadyapi kevalasyapyaksanikasya
samarthah svabhavah tathapi anyasahitah karoti na kevalah | ayamapi
hyasya svabhavah yad- 'anyasahitena svakaryam kartavyam na
samarthasvabhavenapi sata kevalena'; iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "kim kevalasya" ityadi | anyasahitenaiva svakaryam
kartavyam na kevalena ityetat kevalasyasamarthasvabhavatve yujyate
nanyatheti manyamanasya prasnah | parastvanavagatabhipraya aha-
"samartha" iti | kevalasyapyaksanikasya samartha eva svabhavah (hbt
119) anyathasyaksanikataiva hiyeteti | siddhantavadyaha- "kinna
karoti" iti | nahi samarthasyakriya, sahitasyavasthayamiva yujyate iti
sahitasyaiva kriyamicchata kevalasyasamarthasvabhavataivopagantavya |

atha matam- kevalasya yadi siraschidyate tathapi na karotityata aha
"akurvan" ityadi | karyanumeyam hi samarthyam na ca kevalasya
kadacidapi karyakriyastiti katham samarthyam kalpyate? | nayam
niyamah yat samarthasvabhavenavasyameva karyam kartavyam, anyathapi
darsanat iti manyamana aha parah- "kuvindadayah" ityadi |
siddhantavadyapahasannaha "kridanasilah" ityadi |
devanampriyah rjuh murkho va sukhasamvarddhitatvat
ramanasvabhavah, kridanam baladharmah, tatsadharmyena
prajñavaikalyam darsayati, sukhaidhitatvena sastresvanabhiyogam | yo
hyanabhiyukto durbuddhisca sa "krtamapi" vastu vismaranaprakrtitvat
punah punah "karayatiti" punah pratividhapayati | kva punaretat
prativihitam? ityaha- "tathahi"- ityadi | 'bijadivadanekantah';
ityanena prastavena nirlohitamevaitat |

tadevamaksanikasya samarthasvabhavatve sahitasyaiva
karyakriyasvabhavatvavirodhat kevalasyakriyanupapanneti
pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tasmatsvabhavasya" karyakriyasamarthasya
"anyathatvasambha(mbha)vat" kadacidasamarthatvabhavat
"taddharmanah" karyakriyadharmanah tathabhavah karyakriya
"antyavasthavat" sahitavasthayamiva "anivaryah |

[39. mimamsakasammatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya nirasah]

syantmatam- kevalo 'yamaksaniko 'samartha eva | tatah kevalo na karoti,
sahitavasthayam tvasya samarthyam saharibhyo jayate | tatah
sahita eva karotityata aha- "antyavasthayam samarthyotpattau"
kidrsasya "pragasamarthasya" satah "tasya samarthyasya" yasya
tadupajayate "tatsvabhavatve" mimamsakadibhirisyamane | (hbt 120)
nahi tesam samarthasya samarthyasya ca svabhavabhedo 'bhimatah |
kathancit tadbhede 'pi tatsvabhavatayaiva pratiyamanatvaditi te manyante |
"apurvotpattireva sa" apurvasyaiva vastunah sa utpattirya
tatsvabhavasya samarthyasya | nahyekasvabhavatve
samarthyamevapurvamupajatam na samarthah iti yuktam, tayoh
svabhavabhedaprasangat, viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat |
nanu pratiyamane eva samarthyatadvatorutpattyanutpatti ekasvabhavata ca
katham ninhotum sakyate? iti cet | na | apramanena pratiteh,
anyatha pratityanusarina bhavata dvicandradayo 'pi na ninhotavyah |
badhakapramanasambhavat te 'panhuyanta iti cet | ihapi vastuna
ekasvabhavasyotpattyanutpatti parasparaviruddhe badhike kim nesyete? |
vyavasthitasyaiva vajropaladerddharminah tatsvabhavam
samarthyamutpannamiti ca purvaparakalayorapratibhasamanavivekah katham
pratiyat? |

vijnanadikaryasyanutpattiyaugapadyodayaprasangat caksuradisannidhye
pragasat tat samarthyamutpannam kramavaceti niscaya iti cet |
yadyevamekakarataya purvaparakalayoradhikrtam
pratyabhijnanamupajayamanamapurvasamarthyapratibhasaviviktopaladigrahy
apyanumanadarthapattito va badhamanubhavanna pramanamityupagatam
syat | tatha, utpattnutpattiyorekasvabhavatayam virodhat
samarthasyaivapurvasyotpattih
sadsaparabhavagrahakrtascarvagdarsananamekatvavibhramo
lunapunarjjatesviva kesanakhadisviti kim nesyate? |

[40. naiyayikabhimatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya nirasah]

atha samarthyam
sahakaripratyayasannidhyalaksanamevetyatatsvabhavamiti
napurvotpattiprasanga iti naiyayikadayo manyeran atraha-
"atatsvabhavatve" samarthyasyesyamane "sa" bijadiah padarthah
"pragiva" tadrupaparityagat "pascadapyakaraka eva" | (hbt 121) kuta?
| samarthyamityakhya yasya padarthantarasya
sahakaripratyayasannidhyalaksanasya sa evatisaya[sabda]vacya iti
naiyayikairabhyupagamat | tata eva tadbhavabhavitvena karyotpatteh | te
'pi saharinah pratyayah yadyaksanikah tesvapyevam
prasango 'nivarita eveti
ksanikatevaikartha[kriya]pratiniyamalaksanam saharitvamicchato
'bhyupeya |

punarapyaksanikanamekarthakriyapratiniyamam
nirakartumupacayahetumaha- "api ca" ityadi | yo 'savaksaniko bhavah

sakalesu saharisv svakaryam karotitisyate, sa tadaiva tavat
kasmat karoti? | yena hi karanena tatkaryakriyasvabhavatvena tada
karoti tene(nai)va sthirasvabhavatvat pragapi kuryat, tatah kuto
'syaikarthakriyapratiniyamah? iti bhavah |

"ka canya mrgyate yuktih yatha tad drsyate tatha" iti
sarvatreyamapratihata yuktiriti manyamanah kumarilah praha- "kurvan
drstah" ityadi | yatastadaiva karyam kurvam(n) drsto maya
"tena darsanabalena karotiti brumah", kimatranayopapattyabhihitaya?,
prak tat kurvanna drstah tena na
karotityekartha[kriya]pratiniyamah sidhyati aksanikanamapiti |
bhavo hi karyam karoti tajjananasvabhavataya na
darsanabalenadrstasyapi svakaryakaranat ato nedamuttaram
sambadhyata ityupahasannaha- "aho mahasamarthyam" ityadi | mahaprabhavasya
bhavato mahasamarthyam darsanam, yasmadetadbhavan
karyakaranasvabhavavikalanapi- yadi karyakaranasvabhavatvad
bhavah karyam kuryuh tadaitadevottaram kim noktam?, yatah
karyakarane darsanamuttarikrtamiti krtva- "svabhavamatrena"
atmasattamatrena "nanaprakaresu vyaparesu niyunkte" tat
katham mahasamarthyam na syat? | na catra me kacidaksama kintu
"yadi nama kiñcit" karanam "kathañcid" anadrtasya va
vyaksiptasya va "atra bhavata" iti pujavacanam (hbt 122) "darsanasya
visayatamatikramet" tada "hanta" iti dainyodbhavanametata, aprasavo dharmo
'sya tadidam- "aprasavadharmakam" tato 'petasantanam "syadi"ti
iyamasmakam cinta cittam dunoti |

para aha- "na vai vayam" ityadi | naiva vayam
karyakaranasvabhavarahitanam "bhavanamasmaddarsanavasat
karyakriyam brumah, kintu" svabhavenaiva te bhavah
tatkaryakaranasvabhavah, tatah svakaryam kurvanti | "tan
pasyantah kevalam janimahe" ta ete karakasvabhava iti | darsanasya
hi yathavasthitavastuvijñane vyaparaha,
navidya(dya)manasvabhavakriyayamiti |

siddhantavadyaha- "satyam, idamapyasti" | kim vayam nyayanuragitaya
nyayyam vacanamupalaksayamah, uta bhavaneva sarvada
nyayyavacanarahito 'pi kathañcinnyayyamuktavan iti sañjataparitosah
prcchati- kim tad? ityaha- "svabhavastesam" bhavanam
"karyakriyadharmah" karyakaranadharmah "tena" karanena "samastah"
samagrah pratyayah saharino yesam tesamakrtva karyam
"nopeksapattih" naudasinypatipattih iti satyam- idamapyasti bhavato
nyayyam vacanamiti, kintu idamasi prastavyah-
"sau['ksepa]kriyadharmah svabhavah kim tesam
tadaivantyavasthayam" samagravasthayam yadanantaram
karyamutpadyate tadaiva "utpannah? ahosvit pragapi"
parasparavirahavasthayamapi "asit"? |

tatra tadaivotpanne tatsvabhavatve 'purvotpatireva, atatsvabhavatve so
'karaka eveti praguktadosabhayat para aha- "asit" | kutah?

pracyutasca utpannasca pracyutotpannah, tasya pratisedhah "apracuyo
'nutpa(apracuyotpa)nnah" sthira ekah svabhavo yesam bhavanam
tesam kasmimscit kale "kasyacit" svabhavasya tatropalabdhasya
"abhavavirodhat" | ksanikesveva hyekada drstah svabhavo
'nyada na bhavet tada tasyanyatvat |
napracuyutanutpannapurvapararupesu sthiresu bhavesviti |

atrahah- "tat kimidanim" ityadi | syanmatam- naivedamanena vakyena
sadrasmadvakyamityaha- "ko vasya" ityadi | yadyetadanena tulya na
bhavati tada sakalashakaryavasthayah "pragapi" ayam
"aksepakriyasvabhavah" avilambitakaryakaranasvabhavah "karyam ca
na karoti" tyasya bhasitasyartha vaktavya iti |

naiyayikastu manyante- bhavanam
sahakarisanidhanasannidhanapeksaya karakakarakasvabhavavyavastha,
na svabhavatah, tenayamapracuyotpannasthiraikasvabhavatve 'pi na pragapi
svakaryajananasvabhavah, kintu sannihitasakalashakaripratyaya eveti |
tanmatamasankamana aha- "sahitah" ityadi |

etannirasyati- "anyastarhi" ityadi | yadi nama sahitasya
svakaryajananasvabhavata, kevalasya ca tadviparitarupata, anyatvam tu
kasmadbhavati? ityata aha- "svabhavabheda" ityadi | "svabhava bheda eva hi
bhavabhedasya laksanam" | sa cet tatkaryajanakajanakarupataya
bhidyate, saliyaabijadinamiva kathamiva bhavabheda na syat? | nahi
svabhavadanyo bhavah yatastadbhede 'pi na bhidyeta,
nihsvabhavataprasangat |

nanu cuktam svato janakajanakasvabhavatavirahat
pratyayantarabhavyapeksatvat janakajanakarupatayastadbhede 'pi kuto
bhavabhedaprasangah?, tasyaparapeksasvabhavabhedalaksanatvat
ityata aha- "nahi sa sahitye 'pi" ityadi | tadaitaduttaram bhavatkam
sambadhyeta yadi bhavo yo 'sau parah saharitvabhimatatah sannidhiyate
tadrupena karta syat na svarupena | na ca itadasti, tathabhava hi
paramarthatah sa eva parah karta syat | tatra tu karttvavyapadesah
kalpananirmita eva bhavet | na ca kalpananuvidhayinyo 'rthakriyah | nahi
manavako dahanopacaradhiyate pake | tatasca nasyanupakarino
bhavamapekseta karyamiti tadrahitebhya eva (hbt 124) saharibhyo bhavet
| yadva tebhyo 'pi na bhavet | tesamapi pararupena karttve
svayamakarakatvat | tatah sarvesamevam svayamakarakatve
pararupenapyakaratvat sarvatha karakoccheda eveti na kiñcit
kutascit jayeta | tasmāt svarupenaiva bhavah svakaryasya karta na
pararupeneti nasyottarasavyakasaḥ | tato 'nyah sahitō 'nyasca
kevalah ityetadavicalameveti |

atha yena svarupenayam janakastadasya sahitasahitavasthayoh
sarvadasti tada svarupam ca svakaryajanakamasya sthiraśvabhavasya
pragapi sahitavasthayastadeva
yatsahitavasthayamaksepakriyasvabhavamiti tasmāt na kathamcit
karyakriyaviramah | athava kadacit paro bruyat svahetubhirevayam

pratyayantarapeksah svakaryajananasvabhavo janita iti kevalo na karoti
| na casya sahitasahitavasthayoh svabhavabhedah,
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryajananasvabhavatayah sarvada bhavat
ityata aha- "nahi sa sahitye 'pi" ityadi | svarupenaivasya karttrvat
tasya ca pragapi bhavat pratyayantarapeksayasca tato
labhyasyatmatisayasyabhavenayogat upakarlaksanatvadasya,
anyathatiprasangat, kevalasya karyakaranamanivaryamiti akurvatah
katham sahitavasthaya na bhedah syat? iti bhavah |
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryakaranasvabhava ityapi
pararupenakarakasya pratyayantarasannidhanopalaksitakale
karakatvam na pragityayamarthah | tatasca kadacit karyakriyasvabhavo
na sarvada iti bruvata katham sarvada karyajananasvabhavatasyokta
bhavati? | nanvevam svabhavabheda evasya tadatkalayoh samarhitah
syat | tasmannaksanikanamekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam
sahakaritvamiti sthitam |

parah samanadosatamapadayannaha- "yasyapi" ityadi subodham | yadi
nama ksanikastathapi kinna bhavati? ityaha- "uktam yadrsasya"
sahakaribhiraprthagbhavinah "kriya" | 'te samartha (hbt 125) eva
svabhavato 'ntyah pratyayah saha jayante ksanika yesam
prakpascaprtthagbhavo nasti'; ityatra | "sa kathamekaksanabhavi"
ekasminnevantye ksane bhavanasilah "anyatha bhavet" antyaksanat
prak pascaprtthagva bhavet? "yasca" anyatha "bhavati sa"
evantyaksanabhavi saharisantano pakrtasvabhavo
'ksepakriyadharmah "na bhavatiti nayam" aksanikapaksoditah
"prasangah" ksanikapakse | kutah? | "karakakarakayoh" ityadi
| karako 'ntyah akarastadanyah tayoryah "svabhavah" sa bhinno 'pi
bhedavivaksayaikatvenoktah | tatha karakasya yo heturupantyah,
akarakasyapi yo hetustadanyah sa bhinno
'pyabhedavivaksayaivaikatvenoktah | tena karakakarakayoryau svabhavau
tayorekatra dharmini virodhat | tatha tayoh svabhavayorjanakau yau
hetu- ekah karakasvabhavajanako 'nyascakarakasvabhavajanakah-
tayorapyekatra dharmini virodhat, anyatve sati |
akarakasvabhavajanakahetorutpannasyakarakasya svabhavasyanyatvat "yasca
bhavati sa eva na bhavatiti nayam prasanga" iti |

[41. karyasyaiva sahakaryapekseti matasya nirasah]

aparastvanyatha sirarupesvekarthakriyapratiniyamam kalpitavan
tamupanyasyati "yo 'pi manyate" ityadi | bhavasya hyaksepakriyadharmahaiva
sarvada svabhavah, na tu yatha kecid bru(bru)vate-
sahakarisanidhanapeksa vastunam karakasvabhavavyavastha, na svata
iti | svato 'karakatve pararupena karakatvayogat
karakavyavasthocchedaprasangat | sa evamvidhasvabhavo na kadacit
sahityam svakaryakarane 'peksate yato 'nyah sahito 'nyasca kevalah
karakakarakasvabhavabhedat syat | sa tarhi sarvada tatsvabhavah
karyam kinna karoti? iti cet | karyasya
pratyayantarapeksasvabhavataya tasmim (smin) sarvada

janakatvenavasthite 'pi kevaladabhavat, tenatra karyamevaparadhyati,
yat tasmim(smin) kevale janakatayavasthite 'pi pratyayantaranyapeksata
iti | tatah (hbt 126) tadatmanah karyasya sahitebhya eva
bhavadekarthakriyalaksanam
sahakaritvamaksanikanamapyupapadyata iti | siddhantavadi
purvadosanatikramamasya darsayannaha- "tasyapi" evamvadinah
"katham sa" nityabhimato bhavah "kevalah karotyeva"
'aksepakriyadharmava sa tasya svabhavah'; iti vacanat | karyam ca
sahitebhya eva bhavati, 'samagrijanyasvabhavatvat tasya'; iti vacanat |
tasmad kevalanna bhavati "tadavastho virodho" yah purvamuktah |
tathahi- yadyaksepakriyadharmatadavasyamanena karyam kartavyam na
cedavasyam karoti kathamaksepakriyasvabhavah |

aksepna karyadarsanadaksepakriyasvabhavatavagamyate nanyatha
iti parabhiprayasankayaha- "na kevalah" ityadi | naivam mayoktam
kevalah karotyeveti kintvaksepakriyasvabhava iti | atraha-
"kathamidanim" ityadi | yadi karotyeveti nesya
kathamaksepakriyasvabhava iti kathyate? | atha tathocyate tatha
nanvetadevanena "vacasa paridipitam" abhihitam bhavati | kim tat? |
karotyeveti | sa eva hyaksepakriyasvabhavo yah karotyeva, yastu
navasyam karoti sa katham tadrupah syat? | yadapyuktam
'karyasyaivayamaparadho yat tasmim (smin) janakatayavasthite
pratyayantaranyapeksate'; iti tadapyayuktam, yatah "karyam"
cayamaksaniko bhavah "kevalo 'pi samarthah san param"
pratyayantaram "apeksamanam kathamupekseta?" naiva |
anupekamanena kim kartavyam? | aha- "param" pratyayantaram
"anadrtya" tiraskrtya etat karyam "prasahya" hathat "kuryat" | ka
evam satyasya guno bhavati? iti cet, aha- "evam hi" paramanadrtya
hathat svakaryam "kurvatanena" kevalenapi samarthena sata yat
tadatmanah kevalasyapi "samarthyam" tad "darsitam" prakasitam
bhavati | anyathanyasahitasyaiva karanat kevalasya ca
kadacidapyakaranat na 'ayam kevalo 'pi samarthah'; iti paresam
buddhih syat | tato 'yam tiraskrtaprabhava iva katham bhrajeta? |
tasmadayuktamucyate karyam pratyayantarapeksamiti |

karyapeksayapi virodhasya tadavasthyam darsayannaha- "karyam
param" ityadi | karyasya parapeksam bruvan kevalat
karanadanutpattimasya kathayasi, 'sa kevalo 'pi samarthah'; itidam
vadamstatah kevaladutpattim karyasya bruse | ete caikasyaiva
karyasya | tat evaikasmat karanadutpattyanutpatti parasparaviruddhe
"kathamekatra" karyakhye dharmini "syatam?" viruddhadharmadhyasasya
bhedalaksanatvat | ekatra te bruvano 'mata ca vandhya ca';
ityanena sadrsam brusa iti na purvoktadosanmucyase, yata evamapi
bruvano viruddhameva brute na ca laksayati "tat" tasmad "ayam"
aksanikavadi ksanikapaksasyanavadyataya tadvadinam
nirddosatasampatsu amarsalaksanersya eva salyam
antarduhkhahetutvat tena vitudyamanani vyathyamanani marmani yasya so
"yamirsyasalyavitudyamanamarma" varako 'svasthacittataya

viruddhabhidhanamapyalaksayan "viklavam" akulam purvaparasambaddham
"vikrosati" viroditi "iti" krtva asvasthanacittavacanesvanadarat
taddosodbhavanasya sutaram duhkhotpadanena
ksataksaranisekatulyatvat "upeksameva" vipascitanam
(scitam) krpadhananam "arhatiti" |

tadevamaksanikesu na kathañcidekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam
sahakaritvam sambhavatiti pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tasmadidam"
ityadi | yesam hi sthirarupataya prthagapi bhavah sambhavati
tesamaksanikanam "prthak" kevalanam "karyakaranasambhavena"
hetuna sahaiva kurvanti
sahakaritvaniamayogadidamekarthakriyalaksanam sahakaritvam
ksanikanameva | tesam svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanam
parasparopadanahakaripratyayaikasamagrijanyanam prthagasambhavat
|

[42. ksanikapakse eva ekarthakriyarupasahakaritvasya vyavastha]]

nanu atisayotpadanalaksanamapi sahakaritvam bhavesu drsyate tat
kathamuktam prak 'sarvatra naivatisayotpadanam sahakriya, kim
tarhi bahunamekarthakaranameva'; ityata aha- "yatra tu
santanopakarena" ityadi | (hbt 128) ekarthakriyalaksanameva
sahakaritvam sarvatra na kvacidatisayotpadanam sambhavati | yatra tu
santanopakarena purvapurvapratyayebhyo
visistavisistatarottarotaraksanajanena bhavah saharino
vivaksitakaryasya hetutam pratipadyante- yatha tanduladibhya
odanadijanmani dahanodakadayah, bijadibhyascankuradijanmani
prthivyadayah- tatra visesotpadanam pratyayanam sahakriyocyate
loke | santanasrayena purvaksanebhyo
dvtiyadivisistaksanalaksanam santanakhyam
karyamasrr(sri)tya purvottaraksanayorekatvadhyavasayena
tasyaivayamatisaya iti na dravyasrayena | aupacarikameva na tu
paramarthikam | purvapurvaksanebhyastu
svahetuparinamopanidhidharmabhya uttarottaravisesotpattau
purvakaranakalapasyaikarthakriyalaksanameva tatra paramarthatah
sahakaritvamiti na kacit ksatiriti | kasmad
dravyasreyenatisayotpadanam nesya? | ksanike dravye vastuni
visesasyanutpatteh tasyanantaraksanabhavarupatvad |

yadi tarhi ksanike tanduladidravye viseso notpadyate,
anantaramapyasau ma bhut | tato yatha parasparato visesamanasadayanto
'pi ksanikah sahita eva kurvanti na kevalah, evamaksanika api |
tenaisamekarthakriyalaksanameva sahakaritvam bhavisyati | na ca
sakyam vaktum- yo yasya pragakarakah svabhavah sa pascadapiti |
tatha hi- prabhasvaradapavarakam
pravistasyendriyamarthapratipattimakurvadapi pascad
kurvanamupalabhyate | taduktam-

"na hi pravistamatranamusnad garbhagrhadisu | artha na

pratibhantiti grhyante nendriyaih punah ||" iti |

ata aha- "nahi tanduladinam" ityadi | visesanutpattau
sannidhanasyapyasannidhanatulyatvat dahanadibhave 'pi tanduladibhyo
naudanajanma syat | tatha prabhasvaradapavarakam pravistasya
yadindriyam svopakaribhyo 'tisayam kramena na pratipadyate tada
pragiva pascadapyarthapratipattim naiva janayet | tasmadyadasambhavi
(hbt 129) karyam yatra drsyate tasya tato 'nyatvameva, salibijadiva
kodravabijasyeti nirisayadanyatvameva satisayataya tatkaryakarina
iti | evam tavad yatra sahaakaribhyah kramena karyam bhavati
tatratissayotpadanalaksanamaupacarikam
sahakaritvamekarthakriyalaksanameva tu mukhyam tatrapiti
pratipaditam |

yatra tvaksepenaivarthasannidhimatrena sahaakarinah karyam
kurvanti kim tatrapiti santanasrayamatisayotpadanamasti? ityata aha-
"aksepakarisu" ityadi | 'ye hyavyavadhanadidesa indriyadayah
svahetubhyo jatastesvavilambitakarisu na visesotpattih
parasparatah sambhavati, ksanikatvat'; ityuktam prak |
yadi na visesotpattih tada katham nirvisesa jñanasya
karanibhavanti? ityata aha- "tatra yathasvam" yasya ye atmiyah
pratyayah taih,

"parasparopasarpanavyavadhanadivirahaderasrayabhutairye jatah"
yogyascasavatyasannatvativiprakersavirahad desasca sa
adiryasyavyavahitadesadeh tatravasthanamavastha yesam "te saha
svabhavanispattya" svabhavanispattirvidyata ityeva krtva
"jñanahetutam pratipadyante" tatra kim parasparato visesotpattya
prarthitaya? | yadi hi svahetubhya eva parasparopasarpanadyasrayebhyah
svakaryajanaksama yogyadesadyavasthanalaksanavisesayogino
notpadyeran, tadaisam parasparato visesotpattih prarthyeta, na tu
svahetubhya eva tathavidhananutpattau | yata evam "iti" tasmad
"tatra"tesu aksepakarivindriyadisu "ekarthakriyaiva" mukhyam
"sahakaritvam" na santanasrayena
vyavasthapyamanamatisayotpadanalaksanam gaunamiti |

atha visesotpadanalaksanam sahaakaritvam katham na
vyavasthapyate? | tadapi hi loke pratitvad vyavasthapaniyamevetyata
aha- "yatra tu" karye navyavadhanadidesopanipamatrenaivendriyadaya
iva sahaakarinah pratyayatam pratipadyante, kintu
vivaksitakaryotpadanugunam (hbt 130) pratiksanam
prakrsyamanam visesamutpadayantah "tatra" kalaksepabhavini
karye kartavye "hetusantano"paraparaksanabhavalaksana
atmatisayasadanartham sahaakarini pratyayantaranyapeksate, na
tu tatsamanakalah karanaksana iti | "tata" stebhyah
karanantarebhyah "svabhavantarasya"
karyotpadanugunavisesaparamparalaksanasya "pratilambhah"
santanasyaikatvenadhimuktasyocyate loke | paramarthatastu tatrapiti purvah
purvah pratyayakalapa uttarottarakaryotpadanugune
visistaksane pratiniyata ityekarthakriyalaksanameva

sahakaritvamanubhavati |

katham punah svabhavantarapratilambhastesam?, yatah kramena
karyam nirvartayantityata aha- "tatra svarasatah" ityadi | "tatra"
tasmin hetusantane ye hetava upadanakaranakhyah ye ca pratyayah
sahakarisamjñitastesam ye purve prathama upanipataksanah
tesam vinasahetvanapeksitaya svarasato nivrttau satyam tebhya
eva svarasato nivartamanebhyah prathamaksanebhyah
karyotpadanugunena visesena visistasya ksanasyotpattih
tebhyo 'nugunataravisesavatam trtiyaksananam
tebhyonugunatamavisesavatam caturthaksananam; evam
yavadatyantatisayavanantyah karanakalapo jatah tatah
karyasyotpattih ityevam saharibhyah svabhavantarapratilambhah,
ksepavati ca karyotpattiriti |

atra parascodayannaha- "sahakarinah" saha karanasilat karanat,
jatavekavacanam, yat samutpannavisesamanantaroktena prakarena
karanam antyasamagriksanalaksanam tato
'nkuradikaryotpattau isyamanayam tasyaiva visesasyadyasya
karyotpadanugunasya yah kramenabhivaraddhmanah karyasya janaka
isyate tasyaiva utpattirna syat prathamaksanopanipatinam parasparato
visesanasadanat ksananamavivekat anabhyupagamacca |

parasparato 'navaptavisesa eva karyotpadanugunam
visesamarapsyanta iti cedaha- "avisistada" visistebhyah
parasparato "visesasya" (hbt 131)
karyotpadanugunasyotpattavisyamanayam "karyasya" ankuradeh
syat, visesabhavadityabhiprayah | tatasca parasparato
visesotpadanapeksina eva saharinah karyam kurviran |

kimevamsati siddham bhavati? iti cet, aha- "tena" yena ksanika api
parasparato visesotpadanapeksa eva svakaryam kurvanti
ekakaryapratiniyamalaksanam ca saharitvam pratipadyante tena
karena "aksanikanamapi karanata syat, apeksaniyebhyah
svabhavatisayotpatisca na syat" ityaksanikavadi
ksanikapaksena svapakasya samyamapadayati | yadaha-

"kah sobheta vadannevam yadi na syadahrikata |
ajñata va yatah sarvam ksanikesvapi tatsamam ||

visesahetavastesam pratyaya na kathañcana |
nityanamiva yujyante ksananamavivekatakah ||"

iti | tatraitat syat prathamaksane 'pi ksitibijadayah parasparatah
samutpannavisesa eva sannidhiyante-

"yena yasyabhisambandho durasthasyapi tena sah |"

iti nyayaddhi duradesavartinamapi hetuphalabhavat ityasankayaha-
"atha saharinah" ityadi | saharinah parasparasamparkavikala api
vastudharmatayaivanyonyamupakurvantiti saharinah

karyotpadanugunavisesajananya krtavisesa eva samparkakala
upatistheta, evam satyanavastha syat | tatha hi-
tadvisesotpattavapyaparah sahakarikrto viseso 'bhyupagantavyah,
tatha tadutpattavapyanya iti |

atha naivam sahakarinah parasparasya
karyotpadanugunavisesanimittamaparam visesam kurvanti,
svabhavata eva tatra tesam yogyatvat ityata aha- "na ca" ityadi |
naiva hi sahakarinah ksitibijadayah parasparasya
karyotpadanuguno yo visesah tadutpadane "nityam" sarvakalam
yogyavastha "yena" yogyavasthatvena "nityanusaktah" nityanubaddhah
"esam" ksitibijadinam karyotpadanugunavisesajanako (hbt
132) visesah syat yatah 'avisistad visesotpattau
karyasyapi syat'; ityetadapi parihriyeta |

kuta etad? ityaha- "tadupaya" ityadi | tesam
ksitibijadinamupaye- yogyadesopanipate karyavyaktidarsanat apaye
ca- parasparasamparkavirame karyanutpattidarsanat | yadi hi
karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane sarvada yogyavasthah syuh tada so
'pi visesah sarvada syat | tatastatparamparabhavi karyamiti
tadupayapayayoh karyasyotpattyanutpatti na syatam | tasmanna
sahakarinah karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane yogyavasthah
sarvadeti | yatah sahakarina prthagavasthitenanavasthabhayat
krtaviseso nopatisthate parasparatasca
prathamamparkaksanabhavinam nopeyate yujyate va | tena
karanenadyo visesah karyotpadanugunah sahakarihbyah
samanakalataya nirupakarasya ksitibijadeh "notpadyate", utpadyate
casau itisyate | tena samagravasthavat sarvesam
vyagravasthabhavinamapi ksananamavisesat tajjananasvabhavatve
'pyajananat samagravasthayameva jananad | yatha
ksanikanamekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam sahakarivam tatha
sthirasvabhavanamapi bhavisyatiti ksinasarvopayo 'ksanikavadi
samyamevatura iva bahumanyamanastatraiva bharam krtavan |

siddhantavadi bhangya paramupahasannaha- "nasmakam punah punah"
ityadi | yadi punah punarvacane 'pi lokasya nyayapratitirbhavati sataso
'pi brumah | kimanga punarddhau trin va varan? | nahi
pararthapravrttanasmakam punah punarabhidhane kascidudvego
bhavati | evamvadinasca sastrakrtah kvacit prakarantarena
tamevartham sphutikurvato ye punaruktataapriharaya yatante sa
tesamasthanaparisrama eva | yadi nodvego hanta tarhyucyatam ityata aha-
"na visesotpadanadeva" ityadi | naiva visesotpadanat
sahakarinam (hbt 133) sahakarivam paramarthatah kvacit
sambhavati, yatah prathamaksanabhavinam bijadinam tadabhavat
karyotpadanugune visese kartavye sahakaritavirahah syat |
kintvekarthakriyaiva sahakarinam paramarthikam sahakarivam
purvoktabhiryuktibhih sambhavyate | sa ca
prathamamasamparkabhajamastyeveti kim na sahakarinah syuh? |

para aha- sapyekarthakriya na bhavet parasparato visesarahitanam |
yadi punah parasparato visesarahitanamapi tadekarthakriyangikriyate
tada pratyekam tadavasthayam tadutpadanasamarthyabhyupagamat
tadavasthayamiva prthagapi sa bhavet | tathahi- te tadavasthayamapi
parasparato nirvisesa eva kurvanti | tesam prthagapi
tadvisesakriya kathamiva na prasajyeta? | nahyesam
samhatasamhatavasthayoh kascidviseso 'stiti | bhavatu, ko
dosah? iti cet; "tatha ca" karyotpadanugunavisesasya
prthakkaranasange sati "tasmad visesad bhavanasilam"
ankuradi "karyamapi" visesavat kevalat saharinah syat iti
cenmanyase, atrapi sarvamuktamuttaram | tatha hi-
samhatasamhatavasthayonnirvisesa eva ksanaksayino bhava iti
yaducyate tat kim tadvisesamatrapeksaya? ahosvit
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya? | yadi pracyo
vikalpath tadayuktam | na hi kacid visesamatrarahitavastha sambhavati,
sarvadaparaparapratyayayoganibandhanasyaparaparavisesasya bhavat | nahi
kadacit kimcidekameva, adharacchayatapavatasitaderyathasambhavam
bhavat | na ca tadbhave 'pi tat tadsameva, karanabhedat | etavattu
syat- kascid visesah kvacit karye 'nuguno na sarvah sarvatreti |
etacca pragevoktamiti darsayannaha- "pratiksanaaparaparaih
pratyayaih" iti | 'aparaparapratyayogena pratiksana
bhinnasaktayah samskara santanvanto yadyapi kutascit samyat
sarupah pratiyante, tathapi bhinna evaisam svabhavah, tena
kiñcideva kasyacit karanam'; iti, 'ksanikesu (hbt 134)
bhavesvaparaparotpattairaikyabhavat'; iti catra samksipyataramuktam
| evam ca 'nasmakam punah punarvacana'; ityatra dvih
punargrahanam yujyate | yatha yena prakarena bhavasantane
visesasyotpattih [ta]dapyuktam 'tatra svarasatah
purvaksananirodhe tebhya eva visistaksanotpadad
visesotpattih'; iti | atha
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya pragvat
prathamamparkabhajah parasparato nirvisesa ityabhimatam
tadapyayuktam | yatah karyotpadanugunasya visesasya janakah
ksitibijadayah kidrsah ye vyavadhanadirahitatvenopanipatinah
| tadbhava eva tasya bhavat etavanmatranibandhanatvacca janakam
vya(kavya)vasthayah | te ca tathavidhah sarvada na bhavantiti
katham prthagapi karyotpadanugunavisesarambha esam syat?,
yatah kevalanamapi karyakriya prasajyeta tad darsayati- yogyo deso
yesam te yogyadesah, tadbhavo yogyadesata, sa
adiryasamavyavahitadesatvadinanavasthabhedanam te tathoktah, te
ca te avasthabhedasca tathoktah | "yogyadesata a(tadya)
vyavahitadesatadayo" ye "avasthavisesh"
ksitibijadinamupajayante te
karyotpadanugunavisesalaksanakaryakaranasilah,
naivamvidhah sarvada bijadaya iti kathamesam prthagapi
tathavidhavisarambhah syat? | etadapi pragevoktam 'tatra yo
'vyavadhanadideso rupendriyadikalapah sa vijñānanajane samartho

hetuh'; iti vacanat | tasya codaharanamatratvat | ihapi tatra yo
'vyavadhanadidesah ksitibijadikalapah sa
karyotpadanugunavisesajanane samartha heturiti pratyata eva | sa ca
tathavidhovisesah sarvada na bhavati, tajjanakasya hetorabhavat |
parasparopasarpanadyasrayasyaiva pratyayavisesasya tadvetutvat |
etadapi purvamevoktamityaha- tesam ca
karyotpadanugunavisesa[janane] visesavatam yata
utpattistadapyuktamasakrdeva 'yastesam
parasparopasarpanadyasrayah pratyayavisesah sa taddhetujanane
samartha hetuh'; iti | tatha 'yathasvam pratyayaih
parasparopasarpanadyasrayairye (hbt 135) yogyadesadyavastha jataste
saha svabhavanispattya jñanahetutam pratipadyanta'; ityanena, ihapi
gamyamanatvat | tato yadyapyesam parasparato 'nupapatterviseso na
bhavati, svahetuktastu kena varyate? | na ca svahetuta eva
sañjatavisesanam bhava parasparatastadasamsa, yatah
parasparato visesayogah pratipadyamanah sobheta | tesam ca
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakanam pratyayanam pratyekam
samarthyehi 'pi khandasah karyotpadayogat sakalasyaiva pratyekam
karanat | yatha kevalanamakriya
kartrvisesasyavyavadhanadidesaksitibijadikalapasya
prthagekaikasya samarthasya bhavasyabhavadityetadapyasakrdevoktam
'tesam ca na purvam na pascad na prthagbhava iti samarthanapi
purvapaparthagbhavabhavino dosa nopaliyante'; ityadivacanat |
tatastathavidhavisesasya svopadanamatranibandhanasyanabhyupagamena
kevalanamaprasangat kutah
karyotpadanugunavisesarambhadvarakam karyamapi syaditi? |

kutah punarayam kamacaro labhyate yadankuradikaryam
sahakarinah parasparasya karyotpadanugunam visesaparamparam
janayantah kurvanti, karyotpadanugunam tu visesam
vyavadhanadirahitadesopanipatatrenetyata aha- "karyadvaividhyam ca
yasmad tasmadevam vibhajyate" | katham dvaividhyam karyanamiti?
ata aha- saharibhiravyavadhanadidesairanantaram sañjanitah
parasparasya pragavasthapeksavisistaksanabhalaksana ye
visesastatparamparaya
uttarottaravisistavisistataradiksabhavarupaya
utpattirddharmo yasya tadatmakamekam karyam | anyacca tadviparitam yat
sahakarisanidhimatrena bhavati na parasparakrtam
visesaparamparamapeksate | atrodaharanam- "ankuradivat",
adigrahanadodanadivat | tathaksepna karanasilam yadindriyam
tadvijñanadivacca | prabhasvaradapavarakapravistendriyanirartham
caitad visesanam | kuta etad? iti cet ; karyakaranayoh (hbt 136)
svabhavabhedat | kimciddhi karyam
karanasamagrisannidhimatrajananyasvabhavam, tadanyattu
tatparinamapeksamiti | karanamapi kiñcit svasannidhimatrena
karyajananasvabhavam svakaranebhya eva bhavati, yena parasparakrtam
visesaparamparam svakaryakarane napeksate | anyattu

tadviparitasvabhavam | yatha kiñcideva salyankurajananasvabhavam,
tadviparitam caparam | salyankurasca tabdijajanyasvabhavo na
yavadibijajanyasvabhava iti na bhavanam svahetubalayatah
pramanadhigatah svabhavah paryanuyojoyah | ye tu
yajjananasvabhavah pramanato 'dhigatah te kim sarvadaiva
tatsvabhavah? ahosvit tadaiva? ityatra cinta pravartate | tatra sarvada
tatsvabhavatve pascadiva pragapi tatkaryakriyaprasangena
pararupenakarakasya bhinnasvabhavata karakakarakavasthayoh
saliyavabijadinamiva tattvacintakairucyate |
sadrsparabhavanibandhanam caikataya pratyabhiññanam
lunapunarjatesviva kesanakhadisu ityatra virodhabhavaditi | yada ca
taktaryakaranasvabhavabhedat karyavdaividhyam, "tatrai"tasmim(smin)
sati "sahakaribhyah" ksitibijadibhyastesam
parasparasantanopakaramapeksate yat karanamantyavasthapraptam tasya
yat karyamankuradikam tajjanmanimittam "sahakaritam"
prathamaksanantaram visistadvitiyaksanabhavarupo yo
visesah karyotpadanugunah "adyo" bhavati "sa tesam"
sahakaritam prathamasamparkabhajam parasparakrto yo
visesastajjanma na bhavati parasparopasarpanadyasrayadeva
pratyayavisesat tasya bhavat | tatah karyotpadanugunadadyad
visesat prathamaksanopanipatibhih sahakaribhiranyatah
samasaditavisesaih janitat tatprabhrti "ye visesah"
prakrsyamanataduttarotaraksanabhavalaksana jayante "te
tajjanmanah" sahakariktavisesajanmanah | kutah?
"tatpraktitvat" tasyadyasya visesasya parasparopasarpanadyasrayat
pratyayavisesadasaditanukulavisesaih sahakaribhih
parasparopakaranirapeksairjanyasvabhavatvat, taduttaresam ca
visesanam
sahakariktakaryotpadanugunavisesajanyasvabhavatvat | (hbt 137)
yata evam "iti" tasmāt "nanavastha" pragukta | atha sahakarina
ksityadina kusuladyavastho 'pi bijadiah tenapi ksityadih
krtavisesa evopatisthetanavasthaivam syat iti | tasya
prakarasyanabhyupagamat purusaprayatnadereva
ksetraprakiranaheoravyavahitasnigdharthivibijasamparkalaksanasya
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakasya visese 'syopagamat | tatra
yaduktam parena 'yatha prathamasamprarkabhajah ksitibijadayah
parasparasya visesamanadadhanah karyotpadanugunam visesam
janayanti, tatha sthirarupa api bhavah tadekaryapratiniyatah
parasparakrtavisesanirapeksa eva bhavisyanti'; iti,
tadabhyupagacchannah "tatha yadyaksaniko 'pi" ityadi |
ksanikavadaksaniko 'pi yadi karyam karoti karotu nama | na kascid
varayati | kintu yena svabhavena karyam karoti sa yadi
"avilambitakaryakartdharma" aksepena karotityevamsilo dharmo
yasya sa tathoktah, tada "prthagbhavasya sambhavat kevalo 'pi" na
kevalam sahitah "tatha syat" tatkaryakarakah syadityuktam
bahusah | "atatsvabhavastu" aksepakartsvabhavavikalastu "tadapi"
sahitavasthayamapi pragvat "akaraka eva" pararupena kartrtvasya

purvameva nisedhat |

tadevamekarthakriyaya visesotpadanena caksanikanam
sahakaritvam nisidhyopasamharannaha- "tasmā" ityadi | dvidvidhasyapi
sahakaritvasyayogannai vaksanikasya kascit sahariti kevalo 'pi
svakaryam kuryaditi saharipratyayapeksasyaksanikasya hetutam
bruvanasya kim yuktamiti darsayannaha- "prayastu" ityadi | yo hi
sthirahetuvadi tasya yadi sa hetuh pratyayantaranyapeksya karyam
karoti tada "vyaktam" avasyam tasya sthirasya hetoh
pratyayantarapeksakarakasya svabhavantarasyotpattiriti | "nakaryasya"
karyatamananubhavato apeksetyucyate | yatah saharinam yah
"samghatah" sannipatah "tatsthai" tatra vartamano bhavasantanah
"prayah" bahulyena "sahakaripratyayairupajanitavisesah" san
"svakaryam kurvan drsto bijadivat" (hbt 138) tasmadevam
vibhajyate | prayograhanam
caksepakarindriyadisanghatavyavacchedartham | tatsambhavino
nyayasyaksanikesu prthagbhavasambhavena kathañcidapi
kalpayitumasakyatvat | pragakarakasya pascāt
karakasvabhavantarotpattistu na virudhyate | tasyaiva hyakarakasya
tadatma karakah svabhavo na yujyate na tvatadatma | ata eva
svabhavantaragrahanam | tatra kevalamakarakasvabhavasya
svarasanirodhitamatramupeyam | tatah sarvam susthamiti |

atha matam- karakasvabhavantarotpattirisyeta yadi sthirasya hetoh
pragapi karakasvabhavo na syat | tasya tu pragapi bhavat
pratyayantarapeksa tadutpattirapyayukteti ata aha- "karakasya" ityadi |
yadi hi samagravasthayah pragapi karakasvabhavo bhavet tadasyakriya
na yujyate, samhatavasthayamapi tatsvabhvatayaiva karanat,
pararupena karttvasya prageva nisiddhatvat | na ca karoti | tasmāt
so 'sya svabhavah prannaivasit | yadi ca pratyayantarairapyasau na
kriyeta tat kimiti mudhaiva tanyapeksate? iti |

[43. nirhetukavinasacarcaya upasamharah]

tadevam 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; tyasya 'yo yatsvabhavah sa
svahetorevotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati punastadbhave
hetvantaramapeksate'; ityasyanekantapariharayoktasya
prakarantarenanekante udbhavite tatparijihirsaya
"aparaparapratyayayogena" ityadyabhihitam | tatra yena nyayena
ksanikanam hetuphalasvabhavah tasyaksanikesvasambhavam
pratipadayitum prasangikam yadupakrantam tat parisamapayya
prakrtamanubadhnannaha- "tasmād yo yadatma" ityadi | yadi
svabhavenasthitidharmano bhavasya na nasakaranaih prayojanam
svabhavena sthitidharmano bhavisyatityata aha- "sthitidharmano 'pi"
ityadi | sthitidharmano 'pi hi naiva nasakaranaih kiñcit prayojanam
| tasya svahetubhyah samupajato yah sthirah svabhavah
tadanyathatvasyasthiratmatapatteh (hbt 139) kenacit kartumasakyatvat
| kamam hi bhavah svayam na bhaveyuh | na tu santa eva svam
svabhavam parityajanti | atha sthitidharmano

'pyanyathatvapatipattirisyate tadanyathatvapatipattau va "tatsvabhava eva" sthitidharmaiva "na syat" atmabhutasyasthitidharmanah svabhavasya pascasambhave pragapyabhavayogat | nahi tadatmanastasmim(smin) sannihite kadacidabhavo yuktah, atastvabhavataprasangat 'viruddhadharmadhyasya bhedalaksanatvat'; ityuktam | tatha ca sati "purva" eva "vikalpa" svabhavenasthitidharma bhava iti | "tatra ca" purvavikalpe pragevoktam dusanam vinasahetorvaiyarthamiti |

athasau sirasvabhava eva, kevalamasyasirasvabhavata pragasati vinasahetorupajayate, anyatha nivrtyayogadityata aha- "yasca parasmat" nasahetoh sthitidharmanah sata "anyathabhavah" asthitidharmatalaksano bhavati, sa purvakat sthitidharmanah svahetusamudbhutat svabhavat "aparah" anyah "svabhavastasminnispanne" pasca[jjanya]tvad bhinnahetukatvacca "katham tasya" svabhavah "syat"? | tadatmataya pratibhasanaditi cet | sarupyadalaksitavivekasya tatha pratibhasanam syat yadyasau purvasvabhave satyevanyato bhavet | anyatha virodhah katham parihriyeta? | bhavatvaparah svabhava iti cet | yascaparah svabhavah sa katham tasya? | na hyanyo 'nyasya svabhavo yuktah, atiprasangat | yo 'parah svabhavah sa kimiti tasya na bhavati? ityata aha- "svabhavabheda-" ityadi | bhavatu vastvantarameva tadaparasvabhavataya ko dosah? ityata aha- "tatha ca" vastvantaratve sati vinasahetorupajayamanasya svabhavasya purvako bhavah svahetubhyo yah sthitidharma jatah so 'cyutidharme sthito nivrtyibhanna bhavati, vinasahetorvastvantarotpattau vyaprtatvaditi na "tasya" sthitidharmano "nyathabhavo" nivrtyih | nahi mugdaradervastvantarasya bhava 'parasya nivrtyiryukta, atiprasangat | tadupamarddena tadutpattau ca prageva proktam |

nanu ca drsyata eva kathinadirupasya tamraderagnayadervinasahetordravadisvabhavantarotpattih | na ca purvakasya pracyutidharmata ityata aha- "etena" anantaroktena "kathinadinam" adisabdad dravadinam tamrasuvarnadinamagnisitavatadibhyo dravatvakathinatvadisvabhavantarotpattirvyavasthitarupasya tamradeh "pratyukta" pratyakhyatah, tulyadusanatvat |

katham tarhi svabhavantarotpattih purvasya capracyutidharme sthityabhavo yuktah? ityaha- "tatrapi" kathinadirupe tamradau "purvakasya" kathinadravadirupasya "svarasanirodhitvat" vinasahetvayogena | "vinase" sati "agnyadeh" adigrahanajjalanisekasitavatadeh | saharinah parasparopasarpadyasraya pratyayavisesopajatisaya "dupadanacca" yat tat kathinadirupam tamradi svarasato nirudhyate | tata eva upadanakaranadagnyadisahakarikanopadanapratyayopajatisaya d "apara eva" anya eva dravakathinadisvabhavo dravagrahanasyopalaksanatvat, "utpanno" na tu purvakameva

kathinadravadirupam tamradi vyavasthitatmakam
dravakathinadisvabhavena parinatamiti |

atra para aha- "kenoktam" yatha 'sthitidharmanah sato
vinasahetorasthitisvabhavotpattistato vinasah'; iti, yena 'yasca
parasmadanyathabhavah so 'parah svabhavah'; ityadyucyate | kintu sa
svayam sthitidharmaiva svahetubhirjanito nasyasthirasvabhavata
vinasahetorupajayate | katham jñayate yatha 'svahetubhih
svabhavena sthitidharmaiva janitah'; iti? | vinasahetoragnyaderasambhave
avasthanat | yadi svabhavenasthitidharma svahetorjatah syat tada
tadasambhave 'pi navatistheta | tasya svabhavena sthitidharmanah
svahetubhirevayamaparah svabhavo niyamito yaduta "parasmat" virodhino
'gnyade "rvinasah svayam bhavatiti" | parasmaditi karmani lyaplope
pañcami paramapeksya ityarthah | svahetubhirevayam niyamitasvabhavo
(hbt 141) jato yatha tvaya virodhinamapeksya svayam
nirva(va)rtitavyamiti | taduktam-

"svabhavo 'pi sa tasyettham yenapeksya nivartate | virodhinam
yathanyesam pravaho mugdaradikam ||" iti |

nanu yadyasya vinasao virodhisannidhane svayameva bhavatyahetukah
prapnoti, ahetosca desakalavabhavaniyamo na yukta ityata aha- "na ca"
naiva vinaso nama vinasturaparah svabhavah, yato 'yam dosah
syat, kintu "bhavacyutireva vinasah" | tasyasca
nihsvabhavatvaddhetumatta naiva yujyate | nahi sa tasya bhavati |
kevalamasau svayameva na bhavati | tato bhaviturabhavat kasya
hetumattopagamyate? |

siddhantavadyaha- "nedamanantaroktam vikalpadvayamatikramati" |
kidrsam vikalpadvayam? | 'kim nityo bhavah?'; ityadi | nanu ca
kalantarasthitiradharminatamupagacchato naiva nityavikalpasyavakasah | na
| tadupagame 'pi nityataivopagata bhavati | tatha hi- yadyayam
samvatsarasthitidharma svahetubhirjanitastada samvatsaraparisamaptau yo
'syadavudayakale samvatsarasthitidharma svabhavo yato 'yam
samvatsaram sthitah sa eva tadante 'pi | tato 'param
samvatsaramavatistheta | tadante 'pi
prathamotpannasamvatsarasthitidharmasvabhavaparityagadaparaparasamvats
arasthitiprasangat kalantarasthitidharmatopagame 'pi nityataivopagata
bhavatiti nityavikalpo durnivarah | vinasahetusannidhau svayam
nivartata iti copagamadanityavikalpo nasvaratmatavikalpah | tatha hi-
vinasahetvabhimatasannidhau svayam vinasato yo 'sya svabhavah sa eva
bhavasyaikaikapadvadutpannamatrasyeti tadaiva vinasaprasangat
kathamasya kalantarasthitidharmata sambhavati? | evam vikalpe krte
pascatyavikalpopagame kalantarasthitirevasya trutyatiti nityavikalpa
evanenopagantavyah | tatra vinasahetusannidhau svayam nasopagame
prannityo bhutva pascadanityo vinasvarasvabhavo bhavatiti brute |
"evam ca bruvano bhavadvayam caha" |
vaksyamanapeksasacarah | (hbt 142) kidrsam bhavadvayam? |
nityanityau svabhavau bheda yasya tatha | yo 'sau nityah svabhavah

praktanah tasya nityabhimatasya svayam pascannasam bruvanah
sarvada pratiksanameva nasam praha | anyatha purvoktena nyayena
pascadapi nasasambhavat | atha pratiksanamasya naso na bhavati
tada pascadapi tadayogat sarvadaivanasam praheti krtva
purvasminnyabhimate svabhava vinasaheturasamartho 'kiñcitkara eva |

nanu ca vinasahetornaiva samarthyamupagatam parena
virodhisannidhimapeksya svayam nasopagamat | na | ata eva
tannibandhanatvaprasangat nasasya | anyatha hyakiñcitkarah
kimityasavapeksyate?, hetubhavyapeksalaksanatvat | svahetava
evatraparadhyanti yadakiñcitkare 'pi tatrapeksayam niyuñjata iti
cet | kah punarayamasthanabhinivesah tesam yat tatra tatha
niyuñjate | tasmadupakaryapeksayameva hetavo niyuñjanah sobhante |
anyatha te 'pi karyatmano naiva tanniyogamadriyeran | katham
cakiñcitkaro virodhi nama? | na hyasyavirodhitvabhimatadvivesah
kasciditi yatkiñcidetat |

yadapyuktam 'yathanyesam ksanikavadinamakiñcitkaramapi
mugdaradikamapeksya ghatadipravaho nivartate tathasmakamapi
kalantarasthaya bhavah'; iti tadapi parasamayanabhijñatayocyate | yato
nasmakam pravaho nama ksanavyatirikto 'sti yo
'kiñcitkaramugdaradisannidhau nivarteta | ksana eva hi kevalam santi |
te ca svanivrttau na mugdaradikamapeksante, svarasata eva nirodhat | ya
tu tesam kapaladivrttilaksana paryudasavrttya nivrttih
yasyam satyamekatvabhinivesino lokasya sadrsaparabhavarupasya
vibhramanimittasyapagamat 'nivrtta ghatadayah'; iti vyavaharah,
tatrakiñcitkaratvam mugdaradinam naivasti, tadbhava eva tesam
bhavat | vegavanmugdaradisahakarino ghataksanat
parasparopasarpanadyasrayat (hbt 143) pratyayavisesat
sañjatatisayat kapaladerbhavanadharmatvat tasya ca
tajjannasvabhavatvaditi |

svabhavadvayopagamaprasangaditi parijihirsaya para aha- "na prag"
ityadi | kuta etat? | "ekasvabhavatvat" | sarvadaikasvabhavya sarvada
nityataiva na pascadanityasvabhavatasambhava iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "sa tarhi bhavah" sarvada nityasvabhavah
svabhavena "nasamanavisan" apratipadyamanah katham naiva
nasto(katham nasto) nama? | kutah? "tatsvabhavavinasayoh"
nityasvabhavataya, vinasasya canityarupatayasca
"aparasararupatvat" parasparaparihararupatvat | upasamharannaha- "yata
evam" sthitidharmanam vinaso naiva yujyate tasmāt sati asya vinase
yadyavasyambhavi krtakarupasya sato vinasā isyate paraistada
"vinasasvabhavena"- vinasyati navatisthata iti vinasah | kartari
bahulavacanad ghañ | sa svabhavo yasya tena
vinasasvabhavenasthitidharmana | "tena" krtakarupena sata vastuna
svahetubhyo "bhavitavyam" anyathavasyambhavitayopagatasya krtakatmanam
satam vinasasyaivayogat |

bhavatvevam iti cet | aha- "tathapi" svayam vinasasvabhavatve 'pi na
kevalamavinasvarasvabhavatve svabhavanyathatvasambhavad vyartho
vinasaheturiti prathamavikalpopanyasa evoktam na punarucyate | yata evam
"tena" ityadi sugamam |

tadevam vinasam pratyanapekssamasamarthya- vaiyarthyaabhyam
taddhetvayogena krtakalaksanasya sattvasya purvacaryadarsitam
pratipadya yathasau viparyaye badhakapramanatamanubhavati tada
darsayannaha- "tasmad vinasa" ityadi | prayogastvevam- ye yadbhavam
pratyanapekssaste tadbhavanivyatah | tadyatha- antya karanasamagri
svakaryotpadane | anapekssasca krtakarupah san bhavo vinase
'vasyambhavi vinasatayopagatah (hbt 144) parairiti
svabhavahetuprasangaprayogo viparyaye badhakam pramanam
purvacaryapradarsitam | "tatah" tadbhavanivyatave,
nasasyakadacitkatvadudayanantaram nasa iti "yah san"
krtakalaksano bhavah "sa vinaso" vinasvarasvabhavo
nasvaratayah sadhyadharmasya nivrttau ca
krtakalaksanasattvanivrttiriti krtva krtakalaksanasya
sattvasya ksanikatayamanvayavyatirekasiddhah sampadyate
anapekssayanukrantasattvaksanikatvayostadatmyasiddheh
tannibandhanayoranvayavyatirekayorapi niscayat |

tadevam purvacaryan prati akrtakasya sato 'bhavat
"sadaravanannyam" iti nityalakshanavirahadeva na tannityatvam |
yattu sad utpattimat tad uktena nyayenavasyamnasitayopagatam paraih
kalantarasthaya na bhavatiti prati paditam |

[44. samanyena sattvaksanikatvayostadatmyavyaptipradarsanam]]

yada tu yat sat tat ksanikameveti samanyenocyate
krtakakrtakalaksanam sato bhedamanapeksya praudhavaditaya
krtakasyapi cavasyambhavi vinaso iti paropagamo napeksyate, tada
vinasam pratyanapekssatvameva sarvasya na sidhyati | yesam hi
vinaso bhavam(van) drsto ghatadinam tesameva
taddhaitvayogat tatanapeksa yujyate | ye tu desadivyavahitah
parvatadayo va vinasamavisanto na drstah tesamavasyam
vinasitvopagamanibandhanabhavadantye 'pyayam vinasam pratyanapekssa
eva vinasayanna'visesadadavapi tadbhavanivyata iti vaktumasakyatvat
tatsvabhavasapekssatvat | vinasam
pratyanapekssatvasiddherakrtakanam cakasadinam
vinasivabhavasapekssanamityanapekssaya sato
nasvarasvabhavatasiddheh
anvayavyatirekayostannibandhanayorayogamutpasyannarthakriyavirodhalaksana
meva tada badhakam pramanam tadatmyaprasadhakamabhidhaniamiti
manyamanah purvapaksamutthapayannaha- "svabhavato" nasvaratve
'pyuktena (hbt 145) nyayena paridrsyamanavinasanam
ghatadinam "kascid" desadivyavahitah
parvatadirvanupalabdhavinasah krtako 'pi sadrupa
akasadirvakrtakah sanna "tatsvabhavo 'pi" avinasivabhavo 'pi

syat | apisabdah sambhavanayam | tasya
vinasivabhavasamsadhakapramanabhavadasankayata etat | tatasca
vinasivabhavasapeksatvat tadanapeksatvamasiddhamiti tadvasat
sadhyaasya ksanikatvasya sattvasvabhavatvasiddheh tannibandhana
nanvayavyatirekasiddhiriti | kim punarattrasankanimitam yena
kascidatatsvabhavo 'pyasankayata ityaha- "na hi sarvah sarvasya
svabhavah" iti | vicitrasvabhava hi bhava drsyante- kecit
sapatighah kecidapatighah, tatha nilaniladivabhavah, tatha
kecidvinasinah anye tvavinasivabhavah sankayanta iti
purvapaksasanka |

na- 'kascidatatsvabhavo 'pi syat'- iti asankaniyam, tathabhava
hyaksanikatvam tasya syat | tasmimsca satyavastutvaprasangat kuto
'tatsvabhavatasanka? | katham punaraksanikatve
'vastutvaprasangah? | yatah sattvasya
ksanikatvasvabhavatayanvayavyatirekasiddhiritiyata aha- "saktirhi"
ityadi |

[45. arthakriyakaritvameva sattvam, tacca ksanikanameveti]]

evam manyate- iha tavadidameva vicaraniyam kimlaksanametad
bhavanam sattvam yuktamiti | tatra na sattayogalaksanamavyapteh,
samanyadivabhavat | vandhyasutadisvapi bhavad ativyapterva |
vandhyasutadinamasattvat katham sattayogah? iti cet | na |
itaretarasrayat | yatastesamasattvam sattayogavirahadeva
tadvirahascasattvaditi | yadi ca satameva sattayogah evam tarhyanyat
sattvalaksanamabhidhaniyam sattayogasya ca vaiarthyam, tat eva
vastunah sattvat | sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahat
sattayogabhavastesamiti (hbt 146) cet | evam sati
yadevarthakriyasamarthyayuktam tasyaiva sattayoga
ityarthakriyasamarthyameva bhavalaksanamayatamityaparthakah |
sattayogah | "ittham ca" evam | anyatha samanyadinam katham
svarupam sattvam syat? | arthakriyasamarthyam tu sarvesamastiti
tadeva bhavalaksanam |

"utpadavyavyaghnaavyayuktam sat" ityetaapyayuktam,
dhrauvyenotpadavyayayorvirodhat ekasmim(smin) dharminyayogat |
kathañcidutpadavyayau kathañcit dhrauvyamiti cet | yathotpadavyayau na
tatha dhrauvyam, yatha ca dhrauvyam na tathotpadavyayaviti naikam vastu
yathoktalaksanam syat | tato 'nyasya bhavalaksanasyayogat
saktescantasah svajñanajanane 'pyupagamat paraih, anyatha
satpadarthadivavasthanayogat saiva bhavalaksanam,
sarvasaktivirahah punarabhavalaksanam |

sarvagrahanam ca sarvasya vastuno
vastvantarasaktiviraharupatvadabhavatanirasartham | yasya tu na
kvacicchaktih sa evaikantenabhava ucyate |

saktilaksanameva sattvamaksanike syat tatah ksanikatmata
sattvasya na sidhyatiti kuto 'nvayavyatirekau? iti cet, aha- "na

caivaksanikasya" kvacit karye 'ntaso jñanalaksane 'pi saktirasti
tat kutastasya tallaksanam sattvamatitaderiva bhavisyati?, yatah
sattvasya ksanikatmata na sidhyet |

nanu ca sakteratindriyatvat karananam karyarambhaniyamabhavacca
katham tadviraho 'ksanikasya bhavet yato 'sya
sarvasaktivirahalaksanenasattvena virodhina nirakriyamanam
sattvam ksanikatmatamevanubhavet yato 'nvayavyatirekau syatamityata
aha- "kramayaugapadyabhyam" ityadi | naiva pratyaksatah
karyavirahadva sarvasaktiviraho 'ksanikatve ucyate, kintu
tavdyapakavirahat | tatha hi- kramayaugapadyabhyam karyakriya vyapta
prakarantarabhavat | tatah
karyakriyasaktivyapakayostayoraksanikatve (hbt 147) virodhat
nirvrttestavdyaptayah karyakriyasakterapi nirvrttiriti
sarvasaktivirahalaksanamasattvamaksanikatve
vyapananupalabdhirakarsati, viruddhayorekatrayogat | tato nirvrttam
sattvam ksanikesvevavatisthamanam tadatmatamanubhavatiti-
'yat sat tat ksanikameva'; ityanvayavyatirekarupaya vyapteh
siddhirniscayo bhavati |

nanu ca prakarantarabhavat karyamankuradikam bijadina
kramayaugapadyabhyameva kriyata ityucyate sa eva tu prakarantaravirahah
karyatmanah kutah siddhah? |
prakarantarasyopalabdhilaksanapraptatve kathamatyantasambhavah? |
kevalam desadinisedhamatrameva syat |
anupalabdhilaksanapraptatvenasattaniscayo viprakarsinamiti
kutastadabhasiddhih? | tatah prakarantarenarthakriyasambhavat
kramayaugapadyanivrttavapi narthakriyasamarthyannivrttiriti kuto
'ksanikatve sati sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanamasattvam?, yatah
sattvasya ksanikatmatayanvayavyatirekau syatam? | na |
ubhayathapyadosat | tatha hi- kramo nama paripatih
karyantarasahtyam kaivalyamankuradeh, yaugapadyamapi
tasyaparairbbijadikaryaih sahtyam | prakarantaram
cankuradeh tadubhayavasthvirahae 'pyanyathabhavanam | tasya
cankuradisvabhavyanyasahitasya kevalasya vabhave
pratyaksabodhagamyanane satyupalabdhilaksanaprapta eva svabhavah
kramayaugapadyabhavabahirbhuto nopalabhyate | vastunah
upalabhyasyanyasahitye kaivalye capanite tadviviktadesadipratibhasinah
pratyaksasyodayat svabhavanupalambhata
evabhavaniscayadilaksanavyavaharavrtteh | tasya
cankuradibhavyavasthadvayabahirbhavanisedhe
kayosciddesakalayoh desantaradau
kramenankuradibhavavatoratarasmin va bhavet 'pi na kacit ksatih |
tatah pratyaksata eva prakarantarabhavasiddheh katham
kramayaugapadyabhyamarthakriyasaktiviryapta syat? | sastrakarastu
yatha pratyaksata eva prakarantarabhavasiddhih tatha svayam "etena
kramakramadayo 'pi"ti atidisan vaksyati |

anupalabdihilaksanapraptatve 'pi prakarantarasya kramayaugapadyayoranyo
'nyavya vacchedarupatvadevasrayasi (devabhavasi)ddhi tathahi-
anyonyavyavacchedarupanamekanisedhenaparavidhanat tasyapratisedhe
vidhipratisedhayorvirodhadubhayapratisedhatmanah prakarantarasya
kutah sambhavah? | atra prayogah- yatra yatprakaravyavacchedena
yaditaraprakaravyavasthanam na tatra prakarantasambhavah,
tadyathanilaprakaravyavacchedenanilaprakarantaravyavasthayam pite |
asti ca kramayaugapadyayoranyataraprakaravyavacchedena
taditaraprakaravyavasthanam vyavacchidyamanaprakaravisayikrte
sarvatra karyakaranarupe vastuniti viruddhopalabdhih
vyavacchidyamanaprakaretaravyavasthanam ca, prakarantasambhavasca
tato bahirbhavalaksana
ityanayostattvanyatvarupayoranyonyapariharasthitalaksanatvat | na
catrapi badhakantarasanakayanavasthanamasankaniyam,
purvaprasiddhasya virodhasya smaranamatratvat | viruddhopalabdhisu
bahirddharmini hetoh sadbhavamupadarsya virodhasadhanameva badhakam,
tacehasti | tato viruddhayorekatrasambhavat pratyogyabhavaniscayah
sitosnasparsayoriva bhavabhavayoriva veti kuto 'navastha? |

tatra na kramenaksanikah karyani
karotyavisesadakaravasthayamiva | sahakaryapeksa ca
dvidvidhasyapi saharitvasyayogadanupanyasaniya | sarvesam
caikakriyakala eva kriyaprasakteh, tatkarakasya svabhavasya tadaiva
bhavat | napi yugapat, pratyaksadivirodhat, punastatkriyaprasangacca
| krtatvanneti cet, na, samarthyapayat | anyatha
pragapyakarakarupavisesadakriya syat | krtasya kartumasakyatvaditi
cet | saktasaktataya tarhyekatraiva karye bhedaprasanga
salikodravabijaderiva | nityasca yada yugapat karoti tatah pragapi
bhavat tadaiva tatkiyaprasangah punastato 'pi purvataram ityevam na
kadacidyugapat kriya syat | purvottarakalayoscaikada yugapatkarino
'nyada sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahalaksanamasattvam (hbt 149)
syaditi katham na ksanikata? | kriyopagame va kramapaksa eva | tatra
cokto dosah | evamaksanikatve sati
caksuradyayatananamasattvaprasangat ksanikatayameva sattvamiti
yat sat tat ksanikameveti sato nasvaratmatasiddheh
anvayavyatirekarupavyaptisiddhiriti ||

3. karyakanabhavavyavastha]]

tadevam svabhavahetau tadatmyasiddhinibandhanamanvayavyatirekaniscayam
pratipadya karyahetau karyakanabhavasiddhinimittatvat tayostasyasca
pratyaksanupalambhanibandhanayah prageva darsitatvat
tagdatamaparamapi paresam bhrantikaranapanetum tadvisayam
darsayannaha- "arthantare" hetorvyatirikte vastuni gamye "karyam hetuh"
| anarthantare tu svabhavo heturityuktam | kasmal punararthantare
karyameva heturityaha- "avyabhicarat" iti karyameva hyarthantaram na
vyabhicarati nanyat yathoktam prak tatah karyamevarthantare gamye
heturucyate samyogavasagdamakatve |

"na ca kenacit" ityadina yah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavaprasanga
acaryenoktah parasya, tamihapi karyaetau parah kadacit
prasañjayedityasankamana aha- "karyakarana- " ityadi | yadi hi
karyam heturucyate tada karyaakanabhavena karanenasya gamakatvam
| tatha ca sati sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti | agneh
samanyadharmavad visesadharma api tarnaparnadayo gamyah syuh
| dhumasyapi visesadharmavad dravyatvaparshivadvadayo 'pi
samanyadharmam gamaka bhavayuh | kutah? "sarvatha janyajanakabhavat"
| janyajanakabhavo hi karyaakanabhava ucyate | sa ca
nagnidhumayoramsena api tu sarvena prakarena | tathahi- yatha
agniragnitvadravyatvasattvadibhih samanyadharmairjanakah tatha
tarnaparnatvadibhirvisesadharmairapi, yatha ca dhumo
dhumatvapandutvadibhih svaniyatairvisesadharmairjanyah tatha
samanyadharmairapi sattvadravyatvadibhih | tatasca yatha tayoh
karyaakanabhavah tathaiva gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti, tasyaiva
tannibandhanatvaditi purvapaksasanka | atraha- "na sarvatha
janyajanakabhavah" tatasca kutastatha gamyagamakabhavah syat? |
kasmāt? iti cet, (hbt 151) "tadabhava" tesam
tarnaparnatvadinam visesadharmanamabhava "bhavato"
dhumamatrasya tebhya eva visesadharmebyo bhavatiti evamatmanah
"tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat" | tatha "tadabhava" agnyabhava bhavato
dravyatvadeh samanyadharmasyagnerevayam bhavati tyevamrupasya
tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat kutah sarvatha janyajanakabhavah?, yatah
sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah syat | na hyasati tadutpattiniyame
janyajanakabhavo vyavasthapayitum yuktah | yata evam "tasmāt
karyam" dhumadikam "svabhavairyavadbhi" rdhumatvadibhih
svagataih | itthambhūtalaksana ca trtiya | "avinabhavi" vina na
bhavati | kairvina na bhavati? | 'karane yavadbhih svabhavaih';
ityatrapī sambadhyate | karanasritairyavadbhih svabhavairvina te
karyagatah svabhava na bhavanti hetuh taistesamiti gamyate | kva
avinabhavi? | "karane" karanavisaye aparō 'rthah "karane"
adharasaptami | idanim karanasthah
svabhavairyavadbhiragnitvadravyatvadibhiravinabhavi tesam
karanaganam samanyadharmanam hetuh karyam gamakam |
kasmāt? ityaha- "tatkarayatvaniyamāt" tesameva karanaganam
samanyadharmanam tat karyamityevamrupasya niyamasya sadbhavat |
nahi tan samanyadharman kadacidapi karyam vyabharati |

evam karanaganamamsam pascatyenarthena nirupya
praktanenarthena karyaganamamsam nirupayannaha- "taireva ca" ityadi
| karyamapi taireva dharmaih svagataih karanaganam
dharmanam gamakam yathantara sambhavino
dhumatvapanduparnatvadayo visesarupastaih karanagataih
samanyadharmairvina na bhavanti | atrapi 'tatkarayatvaniyamāt';
ityapeksyate | tesameva karyaganam visesadharmanam
karanagatasamanyadharmapeksaya karyatvaniyamāt | na hi te
visesadharmah karyagatah karanasthasamanyadharmairvina

kadacidapi bhavanti | tatastameva karyatvaniyamah, nanyesam
dravyatvadinam (hbt 152) karanasthasamanyadharmairvina bhavatam |
tadevam karanasya samanyadharmah eva gamya na visesadharmah,
karyasyapi visesadharmah eva gamaka na samanyadharmah,
tatkaryatvaniyamah | ye tu karanasya visesadharmah
yaistatkaryatvaniyamah karyamatrasya nastiti na te gamyah | ye ca
karyasya samanyadharmah dravyatvadayastesamapi
tatkaryatvaniyamabhavadeva gamakatvam nastiti karyakaranabhavena
gamakatve kutah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah paresamiva prasajyeta? |

[2. janyajanakabhavasya sarvatha sattve 'pi gamyagamakabhavasya na
tathatvam]]

parasyanisthapadanamasankayaha- "amsena" ityadi | yadi hi
karanasya samanyadharmah eva gamyah karyasyapi visesadharmah eva
gamakah tatkaryatvaniyamadisyante, hanta tarhyasena
janyajanakabhavah praptah | karanasya samanyadharmah eva janaka na
visesadharmah, karyasyapi visesadharmah eva janya na
samanyadharmah iti syat | sarvatha ca janyajanakabhavo 'bhimata
ityubhyupagamavirodhah | etat pariharati- namsena
janyajanakabhavaprasangah, niramsatvena vastunah sarvatmana
tadabhyupagamah, gamyagamakabhavasyapi sarvathabhimatatvat | tadaha-
"tadjanya" ityadi | yadi hi karyasya taih
karanagatairvisesadharmairjanyo yo visesah sa grahitum sakyate,
tada tadjanyavisesagrahane 'bhimatatvat
karanagatavisesadharmanam gamyatvasya | tatha lingaviseso
dhumatvadi upadhirvisesanam yesam dravyatvadinam
samanyanam karyaganam tesam cabhimatvagdamakatvasya |
tatha hi- agurudhumagrahane bhavatyeva tadagneranumanam
dhumatvavisesanena ca dravyatvadinagneranumanam | na hi sarvatha
janyajanakabhavo 'stityeva tathaiva gamyagamakabhavo bhavati, tasya
jñanapeksatvat | tatha hi- na sattamatrena lingasya gamakatvam,
tasya jñanapatvat | jñanako hi svaniscayapekso jñanapyamartham
jñanapayati, nanyatha | katham (hbt 153) tarhyuktam "tadabhava
bhavatah tadutpattiniyama(ma)bhavat" iti |? | sarvatha
janyajanakabhavabhyupagame tadabhava bhavasyaivabhavadityata aha-
"avisista"- ityadi | yadi hi tadjanyavisesa
grahanarahitamavisistam karyamatramupadiyate
lingavisesopadhirahitam va dravyadikam tada
"avisistasamanyavivaksyam" karanagatavisesabhava 'pi
dhumamatrasya bhavat tadavisistasya ca dravyatvaderagnyabhava 'pi
bhavad vyabhicara iti sarvatha janyajanakabhavo nesya, tadabhavad
gamyagamakabhavasca | na tu visesavivaksyam, tatra
vyabhicarabhavat | tatha hi- yadi namadhumamatram
tarnaparnadivisesabhava bhavati, na tu tadjanyo visesah, sa
yadi grahitum sakyate, tada visesasya gamyatvamastyeva, niscitasyaiva
lingatvat | tatha yadyapi dravyatvasattvamamatramagnyabhava 'pi bhavati na
tu dhumatmakamiti tadavisistasavyabhicarad gamakatvamapi na varyata

iti |

[3. karyakaranabhavapratiteratidurlabhatvasankaya nirasah]

atra parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "kasyacit" dhumadeh
"kadacit" kasmimscit kale "kutascit" agnyadeh "bhava 'pi" sati
"sarvo" dhumadih "tadrso" yadrsa ekadagnyaderbhavana drsta
tajjatiyah, "tathavidhajanma" yathavidhat sa eko bhavan drstah
tadsadeva janma yasya sa | "tathavidhajanmetyetat kutah"
pramanadavasitam? yenocyate 'karyahetau
karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhanavanvayavyatirekau'; iti | tathahi- yadi
nama pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
kasyacidhumasyagnyadisamagrikaryatvamavagatam kimetavatanyasyapi
tadsasya tadsakaryata sidhyati, tatra tannibandhanayoh
pratyaksanupalambhayoravyaparata | yatraiva hi tayorvyaparastasyaiva
tatkaryata bhavatu, tadanyasya tu kimayatam? yena tathavidhadasya janma
syat | evam hi kasyacidhumavyakteragnyadijanyata drsteti kinna
ghataderapi sabhyupagamyate? anyatvena (hbt 154) visesabhavat | ka
evam sati dosah? iti cet ; tatha ca pramanabhavena
tathavidhajanmatvaniscayadatadsadapi janmasankayam
tadsasya dhumaderagnyadina'nvayavyatirekau na niscitaviti kutah
karyahetorgamakativam? | na hi yo 'saveko desakalavasthaniyato
'gnivisesahetuko dhumo 'dhigatah pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
tasyaivanvayavyatirekau pratipattavyau | tasya desantaradavasambhavat |
kim tarhi? | tadsasya samanyatmana eva lingatvat tasya
catathavidhadapi janmasankayam kutastathavidhenanvayo vyatireko
va? | taduktam-

"avasthadesakalanam bhedad bhinnasu saktisu | bhavanamanumanena
pratitiridurlabha ||" iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "na, atadbhavinah" ityadi | evam manyate- ihaikada
dhumaderagnyadisamagrijanmataya pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
niscitarupatve 'pi tadsasyatadsadapi bhavah samasankyate
yathaparidrstadanyatvena | tatra yo 'savagnyadisamagrijanmo
dhumavisesa ekada niscitastadapeksaya yathanyo
dhumavisesastadrso yo 'nyadrsadapi- bhavanam
vicitrasaktitaya- bhavediti sankayate, tatha so
'pyekadagnyadisamagrijanmataya niscitastadanyapeksaya tadrso eva
| tatra yadi tadanyasya tadsasyatadsajjanma syat tada
tadsasya svabhavasya nagnyadisamagrijanmatyasyasvabhavateti
paridrstasyapi dhumasya nagnyadisamagri karanamityayatam |
tadsasya
svabhavasyagnyadisamagrivilaksanakaranajanyasvabhavatvat |
tatascagnyadisamagriya akarantvat yo mayaikada tato bhavan
drsto dhumah so 'pi na bhavet | nahi yad yasya karanam na bhavati
tat tatah sakrdapi jayate, tasyahetukatvaprasangaditi |
"atadbhavinah" iti tacchabdena vivaksitamagnyadikaranam
parigrhyate, na tat atat, tavidilaksanam atadsam

sakramurddhadikam, atasmad bhavitum silam (hbt 155) yasya
tasyatadbhavinastadsasya tallaksanasya dhumavastunah "sakrdapi"
ekadapi "tatah" agnyadeh "abhavad" bhavavirodhat | bhavati ca
tadrso 'gnyadisamagritah tatastadsasya svabhavasya
tadsameva karanamityavagamyate sakrtpravrttabhyameva
pratyaksanupalambhabhyamiti kuto vyabhicarasanka? | tena yadrso
dhumo 'gnyadisamagrya bhavan drstah sakrt tadsasya tasya
tajjanyasvabhavataya tadsadeva bhavat 'yatra
dhumastatragnyadisamagri'; ityanvayavyatirekaniscayah |

athavanyatha vyakhyayate- iha pratyaksanupalambhanibandhana
karyakaranabhavasiddhih pragukta tannibandhanavanvayavyatirekau
pratipadayitum, taccayuktam | tatha hi- "kasyacit"
dhumasyagnyadisamagryanantarabhavina adyasya "kadacit"
prathamotpadakale "kutascid" agnyadisamagryah "bhava 'pi" utpade 'pi
"sarvastadrso" yadsah prathamaksanabhavi dhumo
dvitiyadiksaneshvapi tadsah pratyaksata eva tasya
purvaksanavilaksanataya pratiteh | "tathavidhajanma" iti
yathavidhadagnindhanasamagrilaksanat karanadadyo dhumaksana
utpannastathavidhajanma yasya sa "tathavidhajanmetyetat kutah" naiva
tasya dhumaderabhavat | evam ca yadyato drstam tasyanyato 'pi
bhavasya darsanat sarvatranasvasa iti manyamana aha- "tatha ca"
anagnito dhumadapi dhumasya bhava sakramurddhaderapi tasya
bhavavirodhadagnina dhumasya nanvayavyatirekaviti cenmanyase iti
purvapaksasanka |

taduktam-

"ksanikatve katham bhavah kvacidayattavrttayah |
prasiddhakaranabhava yesam bhavastato 'nyatah ||

atascanagnito mad yatha dhumasya sambhavah | sakramurddhvastatha tasya
kena varyeta sambhavah ||"iti |

siddhantavadyaha- nagnindhanasamagrijanyo yadrso dhumastadrsa
eva dhumadapi bhavati karanabhedena | kutascit samyat (hbt 156)
sarupatayavasiyamanasyapyanyadrsatvat | tadrso
hyagnindhanasamagriksanantarajanya adya evaparah ksanastatha
tadanya adya evaparagnindhanasamagrijanya iti tadsasya dhumasya
dhumadasambhavat na kvacidanasvasah karyah | tatha yadrso
dvitiyaksanabhavi prathamadhumaksanajanito
dhumaksanastadrso 'paraprathamadhumaksanajanita eva dvitiiyo
dhumaksano na trtiyadih | evam
trtiyaksanadisvapyankuradisu ca sarvatra vacyam | kutah
punarayam vibhagah? iti cet, aha- "atadbhavinah" atasmad-
anagnindhanadirupad dhumad bhavanasilasya
prathamaksanavilaksanasya dhumasya "sakrdapi" ekadapi "tatah"
agnyadisamagryah "abhavada" bhavayogad | yatha hi
prathamaksanapeksaya dvitiiyastadsastatha tadapeksaya prathamam

'piti tadrsvavisesat tadrsvasagnito bhavet tadrso
nagnijanyasvabhavah iti sakrdapi tato na bhavet | bhavan va
tadjanyasvabhavatamatmanastadrsvah khyapayatiti kuto 'nyadrsvad
bhavet? tasmadnyadrsvad bhavannanyadrsva eva tato na vyabhicarah |

[4. bhinnakaranajanyanam dhumanam atadrsvatve 'pi sadrsyat
tadrsvabhimanah |]

nanu sarvesam dhumaksananam
kathaksananaksisrutikalikaranadikayamarthakriyayamupayoga
t katham tadrsvabhavata na syat? | na, tasya apyarthakriyayah
ksanabhedopadhiyamanarupayah tadrsvabhavat tatrap
tulyadosatvat | katham tarhi loke sarvatra dhumavyavaharah iti cet;
sadrsvaparabhavanibandhanaikatvadyavasayavasat
ksaniarvyavaharayogacca | sadrsye sati katham na tadrsvata?
iti cet | tadrsvadanyatvat sadrsasya | tatha hi- gosadrsvo bhavati
gavayah na tu tadrsvah, gorevaparasya tadrsvatvat |
paramarthenatadrse 'pi tadrsvabhimanam mandamatinam bhavan
katham nivartyet? | tatha hi- tattvadyavasayo 'pi tavad-
atasminnarvagdrsvam vinivarayitum na paryate, kimanga
punastadrsvadyavasayah? yathoktam-

"samanavarnasamsthane santane 'tyatra jayate | atasmimstanmatih
pumsam kimutaikatra samtatau? ||" iti |

tattvacintakastu tadrsvatadrsvakaranabhedat
tadrsvatadrsvatam bhavanam anumanyante na tadrsvatam | tad
yadyatadrsvadapi tadrsvo bhavet tada tasya tadjanyah svabhava
ityatadbhavinah sakrdapi tato bhavo na syat | amumevartham
samarthayamana aha- "parasparapeksaya" ityadi | karanapeksaya hi
janyasvabhavam karyam, karyapeksaya ca janakasvabhavam karanam |
yato hi karanad yad bhavad drsvam tasya tadjanyasvabhavah,
itarasya ca tadjanaka iti pratiyate | anyatha tasya tato bhavayogat,
itarasya ca tadjananayogat | yadi namaivam tatah prakrte kim
siddham? ityata aha- "tatra" etasmin nyaye sati "yadi dhumo" yadrsva
adyo 'gnyadisamagrijanitastadrsvo dvtiyadiksanabhavi
"agnyadisamagrya" agnindhanadikaranakalapata tadjanakasvabhavataya
nirddharita "danyato" "gnindhanadisamagrijanitadadyaddhumaksanad
bhavet | tada "tasya" tadrsvasya dhumasvabhavasya
"tadjanyo" "gnyadisamagrijananyah "svabhavo na bhavati" kintu dhumajanya
eveti krtva sakrdapi "tato" "gnyadisamagrityo "na bhaveta" |
tadrsvasya hi svabhavasyanyato bhavet tadjanyasvabhavata,
nagnyadijanyasvabhavateti kutah sakrdapi tato bhavo yujyeta | atra
drsvantah "arthantaravad" iti | yatha
hyarthantaramatajjananyabhimatamanyato bhavet na tadjanyasvabhavam
nagnyadisamagrijananyasvabhavamiti sakrdapi tato na bhavati tadvat
tadrsvo dhumo 'piti tato bhavannanyadrsva evasaviti gamyate |
svanmatam- agnyadisamagryasavatajjananyasvabhavo 'pi tadrsvo

balajjanyate kastasya tapasvino 'paradhah? ityata aha- "napi" na
kevalam svayamatajjanyasvabhavataya tato na bhavet,
kintvagnyadisamagryapi tam tadsam dhumam- yadrso
dvtiyadiksanabhavi- (hbt 158) na janayet | kutah? |
atajjanasvabhavatvat | tadsasya hyanyato bhava sa eva
tajjananasvabhavo nagnyadisamagriti tajjananasvabhavavikala katham
tam janayet? | atrapyudaharanam- "samagryantaravaditi" | yatha
samagryantaramatajjanasvabhavabhimatam na janayati
tadvadagnyadisamagryapi | tatha hi- sa atmiyam svabhavamanusrtyaiva
pravartate, tatah kuto 'sau samagribalajjayeta? |

[5. tadsatadsajanyatve karyasyapi tadsatadsatvam]]

syammatam- agnyadisamagrijanyasvabhavo 'pi tadrso dhuma
dhumajanyasvabhavo 'pi yatha sa eva dhuma indhanajanyasvabhavo
'gnijanyasvabhavascobhayato bhavati | tatha tadrso 'pi dhuma
ubhayaamagrijanyasvabhavatayobhayato bhavisyatityata aha- "na ca" naiva
"dhumasya" tadsasya "tadatajjanyah" agnyadisamagrijanyo
dhumajanyasca "svabhavo yuktah" yuktya sangatah | kutah?
"ekasvabhavatvat" tadsasya dhumarupasya bhedabhavat | nahi tasya
kalabhede 'pi tadrgrupata bhidyate | bhede
hyanyadrsasyanyadrsadbhave vivadayogat | tasya yadi
tadsatadsakaranajanyata syat
tatastadsatadsasvabhavataiva syat | tadeva darsayannaha-
"dhumadhuma"- ityadi | dhumasabdena yadrso
'gnyadisamagrijanyastadsah svabhavo 'bhipretah,
adhumasabdenanyadrsakaranajanyo dhumajanito 'nyadrsah |
tayosca tadsatadsakaranajanyatayaiva
tadsatadsasvabhavatavagantavya vaksyamananitya |
tenagnidhumalaksanat "dhumadhumaananasvabhavat"
tadsatadsajananasvabhavat tadsatadsatayasya bhavato
dhumadhuma[svabhava]stadsatadsasvabhavah syat
kutastadrsa eva? | kuta etat? ityaha- "karyasvabhavanam" ityadi |
karyanam hi ye svabhavah parasparasambhavinah te
parasparavilaksanakaranasamagrisvabhavakrta na svabhavika
ahetukatvaprangat | tatastadsatadsad bhavato dhumasya
tadsatadsasvabhavataiva syat |

syammatam- naiva tadsatadsasvabhavatayam
tadsatadsakaranapeksa, karyanamutpattimatra eva
karanapeksanadityata aha- "akaranapeksane ca"
tadsatadsarupatayam tadsatadrsa-
karanapeksane ca tadsatadsatayah
"ahetukatvaprangat" | na hi tadsatadsasvabhavayorabhutva
bhavavyatirekenanya kacidutpattih yatra
tadsatadsasvabhakarananirapeksanamapi tadapeksa syat
| tasmadutpattisabdena tadsatadsasvabhavataivocyata iti | tatra
karanapeksopagame katham tadsatadsatayam

karanapeksa na syat | tasmāt samagrīnam
tadrsatadrsatvadeva karyanam
tadrsatadrsasvabhavavibhaga iti kuto
'nyadrsattadrsasambhavah? iti |

yattuktam 'yathāiko dhūmo 'gnindhanabhyam vilaksanabhyam
janyate tathāikalaksanamāpi karyam vilaksanadāpi samagryantarad
bhavisyati'; iti | tadayuktam | yato nasmābhirvilaksananam
janakatvam varyate janayantyeva paraspavilaksana āpi
svahetuparināmopanidhidharmanastadavasthaniyātāh tadekam karyam,
tasya tu tesam ca paraspapeksaya janyajanakasvabhavatāniyamāt
tadrsasya tadrsadeva janmocyate nanyadrsat,
tasyatājjananasvabhavatvat, tadabhave 'pyanyato
bhavatastadutpattiniyamabhavat | āniyame ca karyakāranabhavayogat |
yadi tvagnirivendhanopadanopakrtastadupadanopakrtam cendhanāmiva
tadavasthaniyatamatadrsamāpi dhumadikam tadrsam dhumam
janayet pratyaksanupalambhabhyam ca tathavagamyeta tadagnyādivat so
'pi tājjananasvabhavatāniyamāt tadrsajanakah kena nanumanyeta |
tadabhave 'pi tu tadrsasya bhave
tayorjanyajanakasvabhavatāniyamabhavat kutah
karyakāranatetyahetutāiva tadrsasyanyadrsad bhavātāh syat |
yata evam "tasmāt" so 'gnindhanadisamagriviseso mantavyo "yah"
ādya "dhūmajanano" nanyah "sa" dhūma ādyo yah
"gnyadisamagrivisesena" janito nanya a (hbt 160) iti krtva
karyakāranayorevam yathoktena nyayena janyajanakarupasya svabhavasya
niyamād yadrsam yasya karanamekāda
pratyaksanupalambhabhyamevavadharitam "tadvijatiyat" tato
'nyadrsat kāranāt "utpattih" tadrsasya karyasya "na bhavati"
anyadrsasya eva na varyata iti |

tadevam tadrsatadrsakāranakrtakatvam
tadrsatadrsakaryasvabhavasya pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tat"
tasmāt yadrsam karyam yadrsat kāranāt drstam
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitamekāda tat t'nna vyabhicarati"
tadrsamanyadrsanna bhavati | yanāivam "tena" kāranena "siddhe
karyakāranabhave" tadrsasya "karyasya" tadrsameva kāranāmiti
niscaye sati yathoditena nyayena "karyasya kāranena
vyaptira"nvayavyatirekarupa "siddha" bhavati |

"na vijatiyadutpattiriti" drstakāranavijatiyat
kāranādanyadrsannotpattirityasamumarthamapratipadyamanah karyasya
vijatiyat kāranannotpattirityayamatrārtho 'bhimata iti manvanah
parascodayannaha- "nanu" svato "vijatiyadāpi" kāranāt "kiñcit"
karyam "bhavad drstam" tat katham na vijatiyadutpattirityasya
na drstavirodhah syat | katham yathā ityaha- "tad yathā
gomayadeh" adigrahanāt srngacandrakantadeh "salukadi"
adigrahanaccharodakadi | tathā hi- gomayacchalukasya bhavah
srngaccharasya candrakantadapama | na ca gomayadikam

salukaderna vijatīyam tat kimucyate na vijatīyadutpattih iti |
siddhantavadi parasya bhramtatam darsayannaha- "na
vijatīyadutpattih" iti | yato hi karanad yad bhavad drstam tat
tato 'nyadrsanna bhavati ityayamatrārtho vivaksitah, na tu
karyavijatīyaditi | na ca tasya vyabhicarah | tadaha- "tathavidhameva
hi" gomayadirupam "tadrsam" salakadinama "dinimittam"
salukadiprabandhasya ya adih prathama arambhaksanah tasya
karanamiti krtva salukadiprabandhasyaderna karanabhedo (hbt
161) 'nyadrsadutpattih | sarvasya tadadergomayadinimittatvat | yada
tu prabandhena purvaksananimittanamuttarottaraksananam
santanenotpatilaksana vrttirbhavati sarasya tada saradbhavah |
tadevam yasya prabandhadeh srngadibhyo bhavo na tadrsasya
saradeh yasya ca saradestuduttarotarasya bhavo na tadrsasya
srngaderiti na drstakaranavijatīyat karanat tadrsasya
sambhava iti karyahetoranvayavyatirekaniscayah |

yadapi salukadayah purvapurvasvajatinibandhana
anadisantanapravrta isyante tadapi gomayadibhyah kesañcidbhava
'pi tadrsatvabhavanna vyabhicara iti darsayannaha- "asti ca" ityadi
| yasya salukasantanasya gomayadi karanam yasya ca sarvada
svajatinimittatvam tayorgomayetarajanmanoh salukayorastyeva
svabhavabhedah parasparamanyadrsatvam "rupasyabhede 'pi" sati |
tulyakarate sati kathamanyadrsatvam? iti cet, aha- "nahi" ityadi |
yasmannakaratumyataiva bhavanam "tattve" tadrsatve nimittam yato
gomayetarajanmanoh salukayorakarasyat tadrsatvameva syanna
jatibhedah | kuta etat? ityaha- "abhinnakaranamapi" ityadi |
yesamapi hi samanakarata kesañcidbhavanam tesamapi yata
akardanyato visesajjatibhedo drsyate tato nakarasamyameva
jatyekatve nibandhanam | tatha hi- akarasamyeh 'pi kvacit puspād bhedo
drsyate niletarakusumayoriva suryayoh, kvacitphalat bandhyetarayoriva
karkotakyoh, kvacid rasad vanyetarayoriva trapusayoh, kvacid gandhad
vrksetaraprabhavayoriva campakayoh, kvacit prabhavat
sparsopayogastramsinyoriva haritakyoriti | tasmadakarasyanibandhanam
yadyapi 'tadevedam'; iti pratyabhijñanam sajatīyatam
goamayetarajanmanoh salakayorupakalpayati tathapi
vilaksanasamagrijanyataya tayorjatibheda evavagantavyah,
naikajatita | tata eva pratyabhijñanasya bhrantataya tatkalpitasya
tadrsatvasyalikatvat |

[6. vilaksanasamagrya avilaksanakaryajanakatve dosah]]

yadi punargomayetaradījanmanah salukakaderagnidhumadījanmano va
dhumadeh pratyabhijñavasād vilaksanasamagrīnibandhanatve 'pi
samanasvabhavataiva syat ko dosah syat? ityata aha- "anyatha hi"
ityadi | yadi hi ya svajati [laksanapratyayantarāhita samagri ya
ca] svajatinirapekṣa gomayadirupa salukadeh, dhumasya va
yagninadhanadilaksana ya ca sakramurdvadisvabhava
dhumadyatmika avi(ka tasyah vi)laksanaya api samagrya

avilaksanam tadsameva karyam dhumasalukadikamutpadyeta tada
na 'karanasya'; samagrirupasya "bhedabhedabhyam"
vailaksanyavailaksanyabhyam karyasya "bhedabhedau"
vailaksanyavailaksanye tajjatiyavijatiyatmake syatamiti
krtva "visvasya" sakalasya padartharaseh "ahetukau bhedabhedau"
sajatiyavijatiyatve syatam | tasmad yatra vilaksana samagri tatra
kutascit samyat sarupatve 'pi vijatiyataiva karyasyeti |

nanu dhumendhanadisamagribhede 'pi dhumasya na jatibhedamamananti
vidvamsah, atadrapaparavrtterubhayatra samanatvat, naisa
dosah, ksanabhedasrayasuksmavantarajatibhede 'pi
sthulasantanasrayavijatiyavyavrtteh samanatvat |
sabaleyadyavantarajatibhede pyagovyavrttinibandhanagojativad gavam
sarvadhumanamekasantanavyavasthavyu(pyu)padanakaranaksanabhede
'pyekakarapratyayanibandhanataya samanatvat | adyasyendhanaprabhavasya
katham? iti cet | na | indhanajatyānuvidhanat sarvadhumanam | tatha hi-
agurukarpuracandanadijatibhedamanukurvantyeva taddhumah,
kasasvasadiharadravyanirmitavartibhedam ca taddhumah,
tadrasaviryavipakanuvidhanat | na cakaranyataya vijatiyatvam, yato
nakara'bhedabhedanibandhena sajatiyavijatiyatve | nahi
salyankuradayah (hbt 163) tabdijadyakaramanukurvate | na ca
tajjatiyatamasalyadivavrttinibandhanam nanubhavanti | tasmad
indhanameva tayopadanakaranam agnyadisahakaripratyayahitavisesam
tathavidham dhumakaryamangaradi bhinnakrti
janayatityalamatiprasangena |

nanu ca yadi nama samagribhede 'pi karyasya bhedo na jatah tada
karanabhede satyapi tasyabhavat tasyahetukatastu, abhedasya tu
kimayatam? yenobhaya rahetukatvamucyate ityata aha- "tathahi" ityadi |
yada hi samagribhede satyapi karyasya bhedo na jata iti tasyahetukatvam-
na hi hetau satyabhavatah kathañcidapi hetumattopapadyate- tada yo
'pyasavabhedah karyasya so 'pi samagryoh bhinnatvadasatyabhede jata
iti kutastasyapi hetumatta? | yatha hi hetau satyabhavato na hetumatta
tatha hetavasatyapi bhavato hetumatta kutah syat? |
hetubhedasyaivabhedanibandhanatvat na iti cet; na tarhyayam bhedah kvacit
padamabadhniyat, salikodravadderapi
hetubhedasyabhedahetutvannimittamantarena kalpanayam visesabhavat
| pratibhasabhedasya ca kutascid bhrantinimittat paramarthato bhede
'pyupalaksanat | syadetat- yo hyatadsadapi tadsodbhavamicchati
tasya bhedabhedayorahetukatvamistameva bhava eva kevalam hetumanta
ityata aha- "tadvyatiriktasca" ityadi | nahi bhedabhedavyatiriktah
kascid bhavanam svabhavo 'sti yastayorahetukatve 'pi hetuman syat |
tasya tabhyamanyatve 'asyemau bhedabhedau'; iti
sambandhabhavaprasangat, tadanyasambandhakalpanayamanavasthadosat,
ananyatve 'pi bhedabhedayorbhavasvabhavasya ca svatmanyevavasthanat
anupakaracca kutah sambandhita? | upakarakalpanayam ca yadi
bhavasvabhava svahetubhya eva na kutascid bhinno 'bhinno va samutpanna
itisyate, tada tadbhave 'pi svabhavanyathatvabhavat kuto

bhinnabhinnata bhavasvabhavasya syat? | atha vyatiriktabhedabhedavasada
(hbt 164) bhedabhedau svabhavah pratipadyeta, tavapi yadi bhinnau tada
bhavasvabhavastadavastha eveti na tasya kutascit svarupato bhedo 'bhedo va
syat | punastadvasad bhedabhedakalpanayam bhavasvabhavasya
tadavastham tadavasthyamanavastha ca bhedabhedayoh | athabhinnau tada
bhavasvabhava eva bhedabhedabhyam kriyata iti syat, tasya
rupantarena karanasambha(mbha)vat; tasya ca hetvantarat pascad
bhavatastato 'nyatvapatteh | na ca bhavasvabhavah kriyate, tasya
svahetoreva nirvrtteh | svahetubhya eva bhavasvabhavasya kutascid
bhinnabhinnatmana utpattikalpanayam va bhedabhedayorvyatirekavatoh
vaiyarthyam; bhedabhedabuddherapi tata eva siddheh | tasmad
vaisikikalpitayorbhedabhedayorvisesasamanyatmanorayogat
bhavasvabhava eva bhedabhedasabdavacyah tayorahetukatve
bhavasvabhavasyaivahetukatvamapatitam | tato
bhavanamahetukatvannityam sattvamasattvam va syat | aheturkatve hi
bhavanam yadi kadacit sattvam sarvadaiva syat | atha
kadacidasattvam tadapi sarvada syat | kadacitkatvam tu
sattvasyayuktam | kim karanam? | apeksyasyaheturkatve sati
kasyacidabhavat | yasma "dapeksaya hi" tasyapesaniyasya hetorbhave
bhavanto 'bhave ca na bhavantah "kadacitkah" kadacidbhava yujyante,
nanyatheti | tasmanna vilaksanat karanat avilaksanasya
karyasyotpattirabhyupagantavya, yathoktena nyayenaheturkatvadiprasangat
|

punarapi vilaksanayah samagryah avilaksanasya karyasyotpattau
dosantaramaha- "vyavasthavamsca" pratiniyatah "sadhyesu"
ghatapatadisu "sadhananam" mrttantvadinam loke yo "niyogo"
ghatarthi mrttpindameva tatra niyunkte na tantun, patartha ca
tantuneva na mrttpindam ityadikah sa na syat | kasmad? ityaha-
"karananam"- samagrinam yah "saktayah"-
atmatisayalaksanastasam "pratiniyame" kacideva samagri
kvacideva (hbt 165) karye upayujyate nanyanyatretyevamrupe "hi" yasmad
"kiñcideva" mrdadikam "kasyacideva" ghatadeh sadhanayopadiyate
"naparam" tadvilaksanam tantvadikam kasmadevam? iti cet? "tasyaiva"
mrdadeh "tatra" ghatadau "sakte" ryogyatvat "anyasya"
tantvadestatrasakteh | kasmattasyaiva tatra saktirnanyasya ityata aha
"tayoh" mrdadestantvadesca "tajjanasvabhavatvena"
ghatadijananasvabhavatvena "itarasvabhavatvena ca"
ghatadyajjananasvabhavena ca "bhedat" anyatvabhavat | nahi
mrttantvadirupatato 'nyadeva tajjananetarasvabhavatvam nama | yada tu
samagrinam parasparavilaksananamapi saktipratiniyamo nesya
vilaksanadapi avilaksanakaryopagamat tada "
tajjananasvabhavavilaksanadapi" dhumadijananasvabhavam yat
karanagnindhanadisamagrilaksanam tadvilaksanadapi
sakramurdvadeh ksanasrayena va
dhumadestasyagnindhanadisamagrijanyasya dhumasya tatksanasya
cotpattavisyamanayam "na tajjananasakteh pratiniyamo"

vivaksitadhumadikaryajananasaktipratiniyamah | "iti"tasnad "yat
kiñcit" karyam "yatah kutascit" karanat "syat" utpadyeta, na
yathadrstameva yathadrstat | sarvam sarvato jayeteti yavat |
tasmacchaktipratiniyamah karananamabhyupagantavyah | tato
vilaksanasamagrijanmanah karyasya kutascit samyat
sarupasyopalaksane 'pyanyadsataiveti
sarvastadsastathavidhajanmeti siddham |

syamatam- vilaksanaya api
samagryastallaksanakaryajananasaktih samaneti tallaksanam
karyam bhavisyati kasyascideva ca tathabhavanna
yathoditadosavasara ityata aha "tajjananasaktisame tu" ityadi |
uktameva tavad atra purvapakse 'na ca dhumasya
tadatajjanyasvabhava'; ityadikam dusanam | abhyupagamyapidamaha-
"yadrsi hyagnisahakarinah" tadadhiyamanavikarasye "ndhanasya"
svabhedena dhumabhedahetoh "saktih" atmatisayastadsyeva
sakramurddhno (hbt 166) dhumasya va yadi
tatsÄ•magrÄ«janyadhÄ«mavilaká¹£aa¹±akÄ•ryajananaÄ»aktirÄ•tmÄ•tiÄ»ayalaká¹£aa¹±Ä
tada tacchaktisame tadevagnindhanadikamevarthannamantarenoktam
syat, tadvilaksanasya tadavilaksanatmatisayasambhavat | sa eva
hyagnirya indhanavikaramadadhano dhumam janayati, taccendhanam
yadagninadhiyamanavikaram dhumam svajatimanukarayati | yadi ca
sakramurdvaderapi evam bhavatabhyupagamyate tada kevalam namni
vivadah syat, arthabhedamabhyupagamyata tathabhidhanat | yata evam "iti"
tasmat "karyam" dhumadikam "drsta"mekada
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitamataadrupavyavrttenatmana
"karana"mindhanadikam santanapeksaya ksanapeksaya va "na
vyabharati" tadvilaksanadanyato na bhavatiti
karyahetavanvayavyatirekaniscayah sidhyatiti |

4. anupalabdhihetunirupanam |]

[1. vipratipattipradarsanapurvakamanupalabdhesvarupam |]

tadevam karyahetau yato yadbhavadrstam sakrt
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam tadsasya sarvasya tathavidhadeva janma
na tadvijatiyadityekasya api karyavyakteh kutascid bhavadarsane
vyaptyanvayavyatirekasiddhiriti pratipaditam | anupalabdhou tu
yathoktaya
nimittantarabhavopadarsananibandhanayornanvayavyatirekayorvipratipattih
| svarupa eva tu pare vipratipadyante |
tathahikecidupalabdhyaabhavamatramanupalabdhimabhavasya
prasajyapratishedhatmanah pramanantaravna gamikamicchanti
isvarasenaprabhrtayah, apare tu
pratishedhyavisayajñanarupenaparinamamatmanah
tadanyavastuvisayam vijñanameva vabhavasya gamakam
pratyaksanumanabhyam pramanantaramahurmimamsakah | na
hyanyavastuvisayam jñanam pratyaksanumanatmakamabhavam
pratipadyate, tasya bhavamsavisayatvat, abhavamsasya ca tato

'nyatvat | abhavamse tu nastiti jñanam janayat
tadabhavapramanakhyaṃ labhate, yathendriyam
svavisayapratipattijanakatvena pratyaksakhyam | tathanye
anyabhalaksanam tajjñanalaksanam vanupalabdhimabhavyaiva
sadhanamahurnabhavyavaharasya, anupalabdherlingadabhasiddhau
svayameva tadvyavaharapravrtteh | naiyayikastu nastiti jñanameva
kevalapradesadigrahijñanantarabhavipratyaksam na
pramanantaramabhavyasya tuccharupasya paricchedatmakamacaksate
tadevasya ghatadeh pratisedhyasyanupalabdhisabdena yadyucyate na
kascidvirodhah iti | tadevamanupalabdhou bhedaṃ gata buddhayaḥ
prativadinamiti tannirasarthamanupalabdhisvarupam
tavadupadarsayannaha- "upalabdhilaksanapraptasya" ityadi |
'upalabdhilaksanapraptih'; 'upalambhapratyayantaranaṃ
samanantaradhipatipratyayasamjñitanam sakalyam, alambanapratyayasya
svabhavavisesasca | yah svabhavaḥ satsvanyesupalambhapratyayesu
san pratyaksa eva bhavati'tyevamrupa sastrakrtanyatra (hbt 168)
vyakhyata naiyayikavipratipattinirasartham | te
hyupalabdhilaksanapraptisabdena mahattvanekadravyavattvarupani
dravyanamahuh | "mahattvanekadravyavattvad rupacopalabdhiḥ" iti
vacanat | evaṃ copalabdhilaksanapraptasyanupalabdhiḥ satyapi vastuni
sambhavatityasadvyavaharasiddhavanaikantikityacaksate | na hi
caksusasyapi rasmermahattvanekadravyavattvarupanyupalambhakani
bhavanti | na ca tavatanupalambha'pyasavdyavaharastatra sakyate kartum |
yadaha bhasyakarah- 'nanumanata upalabhyamanasya pratyaksato
'nupalabdhirabhavahetuh'; iti | indriyatvat tvagadivat kila prapyakari
caksurityanumanatascaksuso rasmirupalabhyate tasya pratyaksato
'nupalabdhiḥ kathamabhavyavaharam sadhayet? iti |
tadevamanupalabdhilaksanapraptasyanu palabdhimasavdyavahare 'naika
ntikimahurnaiyayikah
tannirasamanupalabdhilaksanaprapteraviparitarupopadarsanena
sastrakaro 'bhyadhat | yada hyupalambhapratyayantarasaḥ sakalyam
svabhavavisesasca yathokta upalabdhilaksanapraptirucyate na
mahattvadikam tada kuto vyabhicaravakasah?, sati vastuni tasya
asambhavat | mahattvadikam tvasambhavadeva
nopalabdhilaksanapraptisabdena vacyam | nahi rupadivyatiriktam
dravyam tatpratibhasavivekinakarantarena svajñane pratibhasate | na
ca pratibhasamanamanatmarupavivekina rupena
pratyaksatamanubhavatyatiprasangat | tat kuto 'syasato
mahattvadisambhavaḥ? | na ca svarupenamahataḥ tatsambandhe 'pyasya
mahattasambhavaḥ | apararupena va grahane katham
tadgrahijñanamabhrantam? | tato na mahattvam dravyasyopalambhakam
rupam va | tasyapi svarupena grahane dravyatmano
'tyantaparoksatvat | dravyarupasya ca tadvivekenanupalaksananna
tatha grahakatvam | na ca mahattvam rupam va dravyodayakale
'bhyupagamyaḥ, yato dravyam gunasya samavayikaranamisyate | tacca
pratilabdhatmakameva tathatamanubhavatiti prathame ksane dravyam
nirgunameva | na casya dvitiye ksane praktanarupatyago 'sti

rupantaram vavirbhavati yatah pragapratipannadharabhavam (hbt 169) mahattvadigunapratibandhadharatam yayat | na cajanaka adharah | janakatve ca ksanikata, arthakriyavirodhadaksanikasya | tatah kutah samavayikaranasya sambhavah?, yatah svotkalitam karyam janayat tatha vyapadisyate | na caitat ksanikatve sambhavati aksanikatve va praga'nadharasya pascadadharabhavah | samavayikaranasambhavadevanekadravyavattvamapyasmabhavi yasmadanekam dravyamarambhakam samavayikaranatmana yasya vidyate tadevam vyapadisyate | dravyabhavacca nanekadravyavattvam | sattve 'pi mahattvaderneyamupalabdihlaksanapraptirasmakamabhimata | ya tvabhima(ma)ta na tayopalabdihlaká'£aá'£aprÄ•ptasyÄ•nupalabdhirasavdyavahÄ•rasiddhÄ•vanaikÄ•ntikÄ• ti sastrakaro darsayambabhuva "upalabdihlaksanapraptasya" ya "anupalabdhih" karanasya vyapakasya va pratisedhyadanyasya sa "abhavahetuh" karyasya vyapyasya ca "abhavavyavaharahetusca" | ya tu pratisedhyasyaivopalabdihlaksanapraptasyanupalabdhih sabhavavyavaharahetureveti vasabdena darsayati | ya tvanupalabdihlaksanapraptasyanupalabdhih pratyaksanumananivrttilaksana sa samsayahetuh pramananivrttavapyarthabhavasiddheh, nimittabhavattu savdyavaharapratisedhaheturityavagantavyam |

[2. svestamanupalabdhim spastayitumisvarasenakumariladinam nirasah]]

tatra ye tavadupalabdhya bhavamatramanupalabdhimicchanti, "vijñanam vanyavastuni" iti vacanat tadanyavastuvijñanameva va, tannirasartham jñatr- jñeyadharmalaksanamanupalabdhim darsayitumupalabdhimeva tavaddvidhamdarsayannaha- "atra" anupalabdhivakye yopalabdhih sruyate kriyarupa sa yada kartrsthatayapeksyate tada tasya "upalabhamanasya" katuh "dharmatve" apeksyamane "tadjñanam" upalabhamanasya yajjñanam tad upalabdhirucyate | upalabhamanasca buddhindriyadehakalapa eva ca purvaksanasangrhitā upalabdhijanaka ucyate | tathahi- upalabdherjanaka asrayo va karta parairucyate | na (hbt 170) cendriyaderanyasya janakatvam sambhavati yato 'nvayavyatirekanibandhanah karyakaranabhavavyavaharah, tau canvayavyatirekau nendriyaderanyasya sambhavatah satsvindriyadisu niyamenopalabdherbhavat | yadi hindriyadisu satsvapi kadacidupalabdhirnopajayate tada satsvapyanyesu sakalesu hetusu karyanutpattih karanantaravaikalyam sucayatiti tavdyatiriktakaranantaram parikalpyeta | na caitadasti, tat kathamatmanastadutpattau nimittabhavo 'bhyupagamyeta? atiprasangat | yadaha-

"yasmin sati bhavatyeva yat tato 'nyasya kalpane | taddhetutvena sarvatra hetunamanavasthitih ||" iti |

asrayatvamapi janakasyaiveti tadapyatmano na sambhavati | sthapatkavadasraya iti cet; na, ksanikatve

sthiterabhavadupalabdheraksanikatve 'pi svayamevavinasadavasthanat
| tathahi- upalabdheravinasava eva sthityate na patabhava tasya
gurutvabhavat "samyogabhavena gurutvat patanam" iti ca paresam
krtantah | samavayadasraya iti cet; nanu so 'pi
adharyadharabhutanamevesyate | na capatanadharmikaya
upalabdheradharena kimcit, samavayaccasrayatve 'nyasyapi
tadbhavaprasangah, tasya sarvatmasu samanatvat, ekatvenasyopagamat |
kramayaugapadyabhyamarthakriyavirodhacca nasyatmanah sattvam, tato 'sya
kuto janakatvam? asrayatvam va? ityalam ksunnaksodikaraneneti
|

evamupalabdhimadarsyanupalabdhimadarsyannaha- "
tasmadupalabdhijnanadanya" vastvantaravisaya "upalabdhih"
jñanatmika "anupalabdhih" | katham
punarupalabdhirevanupalabdhirucyate? ityaha- "vivaksite"tyadi | yatha
bhaksyabhaksyaprakarane vivaksitat bhaksyadanyatvad 'abhaksyo
gramyakukkutah'; bhaksyo 'pi san tadanyasya- ucyate | yatha ca
sparsaniyasparaniyadhikare vivaksitat sparsaniyadanyatvad
'asparsaniyascandaladih'- tadanyasya sparsaniyo 'pi san- ucyate
| (hbt 171) tadvadupalabdhirevanupalabdhirmantavya | nañah
pratishedhavisayatvat katham bhavavisayata? iti cet, aha-
"paryudasavrttyeti" | paryudasena pratishedhyasyarthasya rvajanena ya
visiste 'rthe vrttistaya , nañah agrhitpratishedhasya
bhavavisayata | yatra vidheh pradhanyam pratishedho
'rthagrhitah vidhibhaksvapadena nocyate ekavakyata ca tatra
paryudasavrttita | vidhesca pradhanyam
'vivaksitopalabdheranyopalabdhirbhavati'; ityevam
vakyenanyopalabdhervidhanat anyopalabdhisamarthyadeva
vivaksitopalabdheranivartane tadapeksayanyasya vidhanayogat svapadena
naña vidhibhan nocyate | kim tarhi? | anyasabdena
paryudasasrayenanyasabdasyaiva vakye prayogat anya
upalabdhiranupalabdhiriti | nañasca subantena samarthyam na tinantena
ityekavakyatvam 'na upalabdhiranupalabdhih'; iti |
prasajyapratishedhah punaretadviparito mantavyah | tatra hi
pratishedhasya pradhanyam vidhitarthad gamyate vakyabhedah svapadena
naña pratishedhabhak sambadhyate |

tadevam jñatrdharmalaksanamanupalabdhim vyakhyaya
jñeyadharmalaksanam pratipadayannaha- "upalabhyamanadharmatve"
ityadi | yada karmasthakriyapeksayopalabhyamanasya vastuno dharmatve
upalabdhirvivaksyate tada visayasvabhava upalabdhirmantavya | kidrso
visayasvabhava? ityaha- "svavisaye"tyadi | pratishedhyasya
ghataderyadatmavisayam vijñanam tajjanane ya yogyata
tallaksano visayasvabhava upalabdhisabdenocyate | yadi
visayasvabhava upalabdhih, katham yogyatalaksanah? | tatha hi
yogyata dharmah, dharmadharminosca bheda eva ityata aha-
"yogyatayah" ityadi | yogyata hi paramarthato bhavarupaiva na

tasmadavisistayogyatayoh kuta ekarupaniyatayah pratipatth
sambhavah? iti siddha ekajñanasamsargah | tulyayogyatarupatvasya
caitadeva lingam | na hyasati tulyayogyatarupatve
yugapadekendriyajñanapratibhasita ruparasavat sambhavatiti |

tatra yesam saugatanamidam darsanam 'ekayatanasangrहित
'nekatrapyekamevendriyajñanamajayate'; iti tesam mukhya
evaikajñanasamsargah | ye tu 'tatrapi pratyartham
bhinnanyevaikendriyanimittanyekakalani tadvisayanam
yugapatsannihitanam svajñanesu samarthyavisesat, ata evaikataya
loke 'dhyavasīyamanani jñananyupajayante'; iti varnayanti
tesamekendriyatvenaikayatanavisayatvena caikakalesvekatvavyapadeso
loke tathadhyavasayadaupacarikah |

yadi namaikajñanasamsargat tatsamsrstastathapi samanyena
sarvamanyamayam nañ kinna pratipadayati? iti, ata aha- "tasmāt" ityadi |
yasmadavisistatvadyogyataya yathoktena prakarenaikatra jñane
dvayorapi samsargah tasmadavisistam yogyatarupam yayoh tata
evaikajñanasamsarginau tau tasmāt tayorevamrupayoh
"parasparapeksameva" na sarvanyapadarthapeksam "anyatvamiha"
anupalabdhyadhikare "abhipretam" | loke tu
yadyapyasesapadarthantarapeksamanyatvam naña kvaciducyate
vyaptinyayasamasrayat, tathapi tadiha na grhyate, (hbt 174)
"pratyasatterasrayanat" ekajñanasamsargalaksana
pratyasattirasriyate nanya, pramanacintadhikarat
anyathanupalabdhiranaikantikyeva syat | tasmāt
tattvacintakaistathavidhamanyatvamasrayaniyam
yadanupalabdheravyabhicaranibandhanam | tacca yathoktamevetyabhiprayah |

tadevamekajñanasamsargapeksayanyatvam pratipadyanupalabdhim
darsayannaha- "sa kevalah" ityadi | sa eva yada kevalah pradeso
yathoktaghatapeksaya tasmadanya ucyate tada
ghataviviktapradesajñanam vanupalabdhih, na tu yathesvaraseno manyate
upalabdhyabhavamatramanupalabdhiriti, vaksyamanadosat;
ghataviviktapradesasvabhavo va, na tu tadviviktajñanameva yathaha
kumarilah "vijñanam vanyavastuni" iti | yatha hyanyavastuvisayam
jñanamanubhuyamanam pratiyogismaranapeksam
tadabhavavyavaharanibandhanam tatha tadviviktah pradeso 'pi | tathahi-
kasyacit pratipattuh 'yatah kealapradesakameva jñanam maya
samvedyate na tu ghatakaramapi tasmadatra ghato nasti'; iti evam
nastitajñanamutpadyate; kasyacit tu 'yatah kevalah pradeso 'yam
drisyate na tu ghatasahitah tasmannastyatra ghatah'; ityevam |
tasmadubhayornastitajñanajanmani tulyam samarthyamiti dvayorapi
anupalabdhivyavastha yukteti | tatra yada tajñanam tada
jñātrdharma-laksananupalabdhih karttrsthakriyapeksaya, yada
tatsvabhavastada jñeyadharmalaksana karmasthakriyapeksayeti |
evamanupalabdhim paryudasavrttya vyavasthapyā sadhyamasya
darsayannaha- "sa abhavam" ityadi |

sarvanyopalabdhilaksanapraptavivikte 'pi pradesadau drsyamane yatra
ghatadau pratiyoginyarthitvadibhih smrtirasya bhavati tasyabhavam
sadhayati, abhavavyavaharam va | karanavyapakanupalabdh
abhavamabhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah | svabhavanupalabdhistu
abhavavyavaharameva | abhavavyavaharasca
jñānabhidhanapravrttilaksanah | tatra 'nastyatra ghatah';
ityevamakaram jñanam, evamvidhavastvabhidhayakam cabhidhanam,
nihsankasya ca tatra pradese gamanagamanalaksana pravrttiriti |

atresvarasena- kumarilayorvacanavakasamasankaya
siddhantavyavasthameva kurvata tanmate niraste 'pyahatya
tanmatanirasarthamaha- "kathamanyabhava" ityadi | isvaraseno hi manyate-
karya- svabhavahetubhyam bhavarupabhyam anupalabdheh
prthakkaranaadvasyamabhavarupatvamasyah, anyatha
prthakkaranamarthakameva syat | tvaya canyasya pratishedhyaviviktasya
pradesadestajjñānasya va bhavarupanupalabdhirakhyayate
tannunamanyabhavastadabhavo yenaivamabhidhiyate | na caitad yujyate,
bhavabhavayorvirodhadekatmatanupapatteriti |

kumarilo 'pyevam manyate- yeyam jñātr- jñeyadharmalaksana
dvidhanupalabdhirabhavarupa tvayocyate tasya bhavatu nastitajñanam
prati sadhanabhavah | kintu sa evanyasya pratishedhyaviviktasya
vastunah pratishedhyajñānadananyasya va tajjñānasya yo bhavo
bhavamsah sa kathamabhavah? pratishedhasya tajjñānasya va
kathamabhavamsah? | naiva yujyate, dharmarupataya
bhavabhavamsayorbhedat | satyapi dharmirupenabhede
tayoscodbhavabhibhavabhyam grahanagrahanavyavastheti | yadaha-

"dharmayorbheda isto hi dharmyabhede 'pi nah sthite |
udbhavabhibhavatmatvad grahanam cavatisthate ||" iti |

uktottaratamasya darsayannaha- "uktamuttaramatra" codye yatha
"paryudasavrttya apeksatah" | 'pratishedhyam tajjñānam va
apeksya tadvivikto 'rthastajjñānam vabhavo 'nupalabdhiscocyate'; iti
isvarasenasya prativacanam | na hi prasajyapratishedha evaiko nañarthah
kintu paryudas'o 'pi | tato 'nyabhavasyabhavarupata na virudhyate,
prasajyapratishedharupatapyanyabhavasya yatha tathottaratra vaksyate |
svabhavahetostvanulabdheh prthakkaranam pratipatrabhiprayavasat |
pratipatta hi svabhavahetau vastupratipattyadhyavasayi | anupalabdhou
tvabhavapratipattyadhyavasayi | paramarthatastu
pratishedhyabhavavyavaharayogyata (hbt 176) vastubhutaiva pradesasya
sadhayata iti na svabhavahetoh svabhavanupalabdhirbhidyata iti |

yattu 'anapeksitarthantarasamsargam
pratishedhamatramanupalabdhih'; itisvaraseno manyate tannirakurvannaha-
"na pratishedhamatram" ityadi | kasmāt? ityaha- "tasya sadhanasiddheh"
ityadi | nahyabhavasya sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasya sadhanatvam
siddhihetutvam sidhyati, sarvasamarthyaviraharupasya tadayogat | hetutve
va katham na samarthyayogita? bhavarupata va?,

samarthyalaksanatvad vastunah | abhavasya canapeksitasahakarino
anadheyatisayataya nastiti jñanajanane nityam tajjananaprasangah
| tatasca sadhakatvayogadabhavavyavahara eva na sidhyet | athava tasya
prasajyapratishedhatmana upalabdhyabhavasya sadhanameva kiñcinna
sidhyatiti | sa hyabhavatvadaparenopalabdhyabhavena sadhyah syat, so
'pyaparenetyanavasthanam | na cendriyavadajñatasya
pratishedhajñanahetuta, sada sannihitatvenanapeksitasahakarino
nityam tadudayaprasangat | idam carthadvayam 'kathamabhavah
kasyacit pratipattih, pratipattiheturva? | tasyapi katham pratipattih';
ityatrantare svayameva vipañcayisyati |

kumarilasyapyuttaramaha- "tasya" anyasya pratiyogina
vastvantarenasamsrstarupasya | na hyasau vastvantaraih
samsrstasvabhava ekarupah | tathatve hyabhavamso 'pi na
kvacit sidhyet | tasyaivamvidhasya "bhavasiddhireva" bhavamsasiddhireva
"aparasya" pratiyogino vastvantarasyabhavasiddhirabhavamsasya
tvadabhimatasya siddhirastu bhavamsasyaivabhavamsarupapatteriti
manyate | tatha hi- abhavamso 'pi
pararupasamsrstatayaivabhava iti vyapadisyate, anyatha tadayogat
| sa ca bhavamsasyapi samaneti sa evabhavo 'stu tannimittasya
samanatvat kimanyenabhavamsopagatena? | ata
evasamsrstarupasyeti visesanam | yata (hbt 177) evam "iti"
tasmad "anyabhavo 'pi" anyasya vastuno bhavo 'pi tvadabhimato bhavamso
'pi na kevalamabhavamsastvanmatyabhava iti vyapadisyate 'smabhih |
tato bhavamsasyabhavarupata sangataiveti na kiñcid virudhyata iti |

yaduktam 'jñatrjñeyadharmalaksanaya svabhavanupalabdhya
abhavavyavahara eva sadhyate nabhavah'; iti tat paro vighatayitum,
yaccoktam 'na pratishedhamatramanupalabdhih, tasya sadhanasiddheh';
iti dvitiye vyakhyane pratishedhamatrasyanupalabdhi[ri]tyetasya
sadhanam darsayitumaha- "anyabhalaksana" ityadi | evam manyate-
loko hi kevalapradesadarsanat ghatabhavameva prathamam pratipadyate
kevalapradesajñanasamvedanadvarena ghatajñanabhavapratipattya
va tato ghatabhavasya vyavaharam | tena lokapratityanusarena
pratishedhyadanyasya pradesasya pratishedhyajñanadva tajjñanasya yo
bhavastallaksano 'bhavah svayam pramanenendriyapratyaksena
svasamvedanapratyaksena ca siddho 'lam ghatabhavam saksat
paramaryena ca yathakramam sadhayitum, sa ca
ghatabhavavyavaharamityevam vyavasthapayitum yuktam | na caivamapi
vyavasthapane [asma]tpaksasya kacit ksatih | tathahi-
paramaryenapi yadanupalabdheh tvadabhyupagatayah siddham tat tata
eva siddham bhavatiti pratishedhamatrasyanupalabdhitve
tatsadhanapratipadane 'pi | ayamabhiprayah- yatha bhavato
jñatrjñeyadharmalaksana bhavarupa dvividhanupalabdhistatha
mamapi jñatrjñeyadharmalaksanopalabdhyabhavo
'pyanupalabdhisamjñito dvividho bhavisyati | tatra
jñeyadharmalaksanenanyabhavena pratyaksasiddhena pratishedhyabhavo
jñeyadharmalaksanopalabdhyabhavarupo 'nupalabdhisamjñitah setsyati

| jñātrdharma laksanena canyabhavena kevalapradesajñānatmana
svasamvedanasiddhena jñātrdharma pratishedhyajñānabhavarupo
'nupalabdhisamakhyatah setsyati | tatasca kuto 'navastha yena
sadhanasiddhih syaditi | tatra "anyabhalaksana" iti pratishedhyat
tājñānacca yo 'nyo bhavah pratishedhyaviviktah pradesah
tājñānam ca tadatmakā 'bhavah vivaksitā bhavāt pratishedhyat
bhavāt tājñānaccanyatvadanupalabdhitvena (hbt 178) bhavato 'bhimatah
svayam svarupena pramanenendriyapratyaksena
svasamvedanapratyaksena ca siddhah samstasya
pratishedhyasyabhavavyavaharam jñānabhidhanapravrttilaksanam
sadhayet "tatsiddhisiddho" va tasyanyabhalaksanasyabhavasya
yathoktasya siddhya siddho va tadabhavastasya pratishedhyasya tājñānasya
vabhava iti evamapisyamane "na kascid visesah"
tvadabhimatanupalabdhitō 'smadabhimatanupalabdheh tato 'smaddarsanam
kimiti pratiksipyate? | nanvastyevaivamisyamane viseso
'nyabhalaksananupalabdhitaraya vyavahita tadabhavavyavaharam
sadhayeditarā tu saksadityaha- sa viseso nasti yena
viseśenanupalabdyabhavarupaya
vastusamsparśarhitayasmadabhimatayabhavavyavaharasiddheh virodhah
syat | anyasya tu visesasya sato 'pyabadhakatvadasatsamatvameva |
yadapyuktam- 'tasya
sadhanabhavadabhavavyavaharasiddhiprasangah'; iti, tadapyasat,
yatah sa eva tvadabhimato 'nyabhavah
pratishedhyaviviktabhūtalatmakastadvisaya
copalabdhiranupalabdhitvenesta
bhavatastadabhavasyanupalabdhitvenasmanmatasya pratishedhyabhavasya
tadupalabdyabhavasya ca "kim" kasmāt "na sadhanam" lingam "isyate?"
| tatha hi sati lokapratitiranusrta bhavati | "kim punah" kasmāt
punah "abhavasya" dvividhasya "siddhireva tadabhasiddhih" na
tatsadhya kacidanya vidyata ityasmānmatanisedhartham
lokatikrantamisyata iti purvapaksah |

atrahā- "aprthaksiddheranyabhavat" tadabhavasya prthaksiddherabhavat
kuto lingalingita | tatha "sambandhabhavacca" anyabhavatadabhava
yorna lingalingiteti | prathamam tavat karanam vivrnavannaha-
"anyabhavastadviviktadesatmakastavanna sadhanam" lingam
pratishedhyabhavasya, 'tadupalabdhirapi tadabhavasya na sadhanam'; iti
pascad vaksyate | tadarthameva tavacchabdah | kasmadanyabhavo na
sadhanam? ityaha- "yatsiddhau" yasya vastunah siddhau pratitau "yasya"
aparasya (hbt 179) vastuno "na siddhi" rna pratitih tadvastu tasya vastuno
lingam bhavatityayam lingalinginornyayah | tatrodaharanam-
"dhumagnivaditi" | yatha- yada dhumapratitau nagnih pratiyate tada
tayorlingalingibhavo bhavati, na tu dhumapratitikala eva pratiyamane
'gnau | yadi namaivam tatah kim? ityata aha- "anyasya vastuno yo
bhavah" svabhava "tatsiddhyaiva" tatpratiyeva "tadabhavah" tasya
pratishedhyasyabhavah "prasidhyati" pratiyateanyabhavasyaiva
tadabhavatmakatvat tatsiddhereva tatsiddhilaksanatvat |

naiyayikastu manyante- pratisedhyabhavo hi
prasajyapratishedhatmakastuccharupastasya katham tadanyabhavarupata?,
bhavabhavayorvirodhat | tatah katham tadanyabhavasiddhyaiva
tadabhavasiddhih syat? ityata aha- "tasya" tadanyabhavasya
pradesalaksanasya tasmadanyena pratisedhyena ghatadina
"asamsrstarupasya" rahitatmanah kevalasya pratisedhyena
sunnyatmanah | anena kevalapradesasyapi
prasajyapratishedhatmakatamaha | katham bhavasya tuccharupata
svabhavah, virodhat? iti cet; na, pararupena tasyapi tuccharupatvat |
yatha hyanapeksitabhavantarasamsargah prasajyapratishedhah
sunnyavikalpapratibhasi pratisedhyena tuccharupah tadrupavirahat,
tatha tadanyabhavo 'pi pratisedhyasamsrstarupah | tatah
kathamasya pratisedhyena tuccharupata virudhyeta? | svarupena
hyayamatuccharupah syanna pararupena, anyatha
kathamasyanyabhavatvam parasya va tatrabhavah syat? | yo hi
yadabhavarupo na bhavati sa evasau bhavati, tatsvarupavat | tatah
sarvasya jagatah parasparatmataprasangah | tasmad sarvabhavah
pararupena nihsabhavah svarupena rupavattve 'pi tyanavadyam |

kastarhi prasajyapratishedhatparyudasasya bhedah? | na kascit,
kevalamanapeksitarupantaramabhavamatram prasajyapratishedha iti loke
kathyate | rupantaram tu pararupasanyam paryudasa iti | na tu
rupantaram pararupatucchatmakam na bhavati | anubhuyata eva ca
rupantaram tadrupasunnyataya, (hbt 180) katham tasya
prasajyapratishedhatmata na syat pararupena? | samarthyat
tatastatpratitiriti cet; na, akaranapratitau samarthyasambhavat |
tadatmyabhavo hi prasajyapratishedhasya paryudastat pratitau
tatkaranatve sati syat pratipattih nanyatha | tasya
tadanyasamsrstarupasya yat tattvam tasya
pratisedhyatuccharupataya vyavasthapakam pramanam
pratyaksarupam tata eva- na taduttarakalabhavino 'nastiha ghatah';
iti vikalpat, tasya ghrhitagrahitaya smrtitvenapramanatvat- anyasya
ghatadestatrasato vyavacchedasyabhavasya siddhestadabhavatmakasyaiva
pradesasya tena grahanat | dvididho hyayam pradeso
ghatasamsrstarupsastavdyavrttarupataya tato 'nyo
ghatavanapi, kevalasca ghatam prati apratipannadharabhavah | tasya
tadvivekena pratyaksena grahane ghatadanyatvam ghatavirahasca
grhita eva bhavatiti na vastvasamkarasiddhyartham, 'ihedam nasti';
ityevamartham ca pramanantaramanvesaniyam |
vistaratascaitaduttaratra vaksyata iti astam tavat |
yatascanyabhavasiddhyaiva tadabhava uktena nyayena siddhyati tato
nanyabhavah pratisedhyabhavasya lingam |

dvitiyam karanam vyacaksana aha- "sambandhabhavacca" iti |
anyabhavatadabhavayorna kascit sambandho 'sti, tatah kuto
lingalingbhavah? iti | etacca kadocyate? | yada
tadabhavarupatanyabhavasya paranabhyupagatapeksyate | tadanyabhavat
prthageva tadabhavastuccharupa isyate paraih | anyathoktena

nyayenanyabhavasyaiva tadabhavarupatve tadatmyat katham
sambandhabhava? | pratyaksasiddhata ca tadaiva, na paksantarena
abhihita | "tacca tasya" ityadyasyaiva vivaranam vyatirekamukhena
"ekarthasamavaya" iti paradarsanenoktam | paresam hi
naiyayikadinam vyatiriktaveva krtakanityatvakhyau
dharmavekasminneva dharmini samavetaviti
krtakasyanityatvenaikasminnarthe dharmini samavayah sambandhah
dhamasya veti (hbt 181) sambandha evodaharanantaram |
atraikarthasamavaya iti samyogah sa eva samavayasabdenoktah |
samyogasamavayayoh kalpitatvad bhedena vyapadese 'nadarat |
paresam tvagnidhumau svavayavesveva samavetaviti na
tayorekarthasamavaya adharadheyabhavo veti dhumasyagnerupari
darsanallaukikah sambandha uktah | "janyajanakabhavo va" iti
paramarthikah sambandho 'bhihitah, paramarthato 'gnerjanakatvat
itarasya ca janyatvaditi |

nanu cesvarasenena saha vicarah prakrantah tat kimiti
naiyayikabhimasyapi sambandhasyanyabhavatadabhavayorabhava ucyate |
satyam, prasangena tu tanmatasyapi nisedharthamuktam | purvam
hyanyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddhatvat pratishedhyabhavasya na tadartham
pratyaksantaram 'nastiha ghatah'; ityevamakaram kalpaniyamiti
prasangatah kathitam | adhuna tu prasangadidamucyate-
yadanyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddho 'yam tadabhavo na bhavati tada
pratyaksantaram 'nasti iha ghatah'; ityevamakaram
visesanavisesyabhavalaksanat sannikarsadistam bhavata |
na casati sambandhe 'nyabhavatadabhavayorvisesanavisesyabhavo
yuktah, atiprasangat | tatah kutastallaksanat sannikarsat
tadabhave pratyaksam bhavediti |

evam sambandhasvarupamakhyaya tasyehasambhavamaha- "naivam" yatha
krtakatvanityatvayoragnidhumayorvaikarthasamavayadilaksanah
sambandho naivam kascid bhavabhavayoh sambandho yena "asya"
tadabhavasyanyabhava sadhanam syat | yavekatrarthe dharmirupe
pravartete tayorekarthasamavayo bhavati | anyabhavasca pradesakhyah
svavayavesu yesu vartate na tatra ghatabhava | evam hi
pradesavayavesu ghato nastiti syat na pradese | na casya
pradesavayavairarambhah | te hi dravyatmano dravyantaramevabhante |
na ca ghatabhavo dravyam | navaiva hi dravyanisyante | na ca
kriyavadadikam dravyalaksanam tatrasti | na ca gunarupataya
tatra vartate | caturvisatireva hi (hbt 182) guna isyante | na cayam
tesamanyatamah | napi karmarupatayapañcasu karmasvanantarbhavat
tallaksanavirahacca | "ekadravyam" ityadikam hi tallaksanam | na
caitadabhave sambhavatiti | napi samanyadirupataya, tadrupavirahadeva
| napyanyabhavatadabhavayoh samyogo 'gnidhumayoriva, dravyayoreva
tadabhyupagamat | na ca tadabhavo dravyamityuktam |
napyadhara(ra)dheyabhavo, yatah so 'pi samyoganimitta ucyate 'iha
kunde badarani'; iti | samavayanimitto va, 'iha tantusu
patah'; iti | na cabhavasyadravyatmanah samyogah samasti | napi

samavayah, pañcaneva hi dravyadinam padarthanam
samavayitvamisyate; na cabhavaḥ pañcasvantarbhavatī | na ca
tadatmanupakare satyadharavyapadesah sambhavati | upakare va
janyajanakabhavaḥ | na ca tadabhavo janyah, karyatapasangat |
karyata casyasambhavini, yataḥ svakaranasamavayah, sattasamavayo
va karyatocyate bhavadbhiḥ | anyabhavastu pradesakhyo 'sya na
karanam, trayanameva hi dravyagunakarmanam dravyam
karanamistam | na cabhavo dravyadilaksanah iti |
sattasamavaye 'pi satpratyaḥvisayata tadabhavasya syat,
nabhavapratyaḥvisayata | pradesabhava 'pi ca ghatabhavasambhavat
kutastakaryata | na casya pratīvisayam bhedaḥ,
ekakarajñānavisayatvat | sambandhibhedad bhede va samanyadisvapi
tatprasangah | samavayopyasyanantarameva nirasta iti kutah
svakaranasattasamavayarupa karyata tadabhavasya syat? | etena
janyajanakabhavaḥ prayuktah | tataḥ sarvatha
sambandhabhavananyabhavaḥ tadabhavasya sadhanamiti |

parah sambandhantaram darsayannaha- "asti visaye" tyadi | yatha hi
artho visayah sabdo visayiti tayorvisayavisayibhavaḥ
sambandhah, evamanyabhavatadabhavayorvisayavisayibhavaḥ sambandho
bhavisyati | pradesakhyenanyabhavena ghatabhavasya pratyaḥvisayaditi
purvapaksasanka | sabdarthayoh sambandhah
syadityabhisambandhah | (hbt 183) kim rupah? |
"karyakaranalaksanah" | katham punararthakaryata sabdasya? |
tatpratipadanabhipraye sati arthapratipadanavivaksayam satyam
tatprayogacchabdocaranat | tenarthena vivaksaviparivartina sabdasya
karyakaranalaksanah sambandhah syat | yadyapi ca sabdarthayoh
buddhiparikalpitasamanyarupata tathapyarthapratibhasinya vivaksaya
sabdasya manyotpreksanibandhanasya sabdasvalaksanasyotthapanat
tanmukhena karyakaranabhava ucyate | "avinabhalaksano va" iti
paraprasiddhyocyate | paro hyavinabhalaksanah sabdarthayoh
sambandha iti vyavaharati | tataḥ sambandhanivandhana
pratipadyapratipadakarupo visayavisayibhavo yuktah |
tadabhavanyabhavayorapyevam bhavisyatiti cet, aha- "ayam ca"
anantaroktaprakarah "atra" tadabhavanyabhavayoh "na sambhavati" | nahi
ghatabhavapratipadanabhipraye sati anyabhavasya pradesalaksanasya
prayogo nispattirbhavati, ghatabhavapratipadanabhiprayat pragapi
pradesasya svahetubhya eva nispatteh | satyapi tadabhipraye
'nyabhavasyabhavacca | tatasca katham tayoh karyakaranabhavaḥ?,
tadvarako 'vinabhavo va syat? yato visayavisayibhavaḥ kalpyeta |

syannmatam- yatha sabdarthayoh sadhyasadhanabhavanimitto
visayavisayibhavaḥ tatha anyabhavatadabhavayorapi
ityetavanmatrena sabdarthayordrstantatetyata aha- "siddhe hi"
ityadi | sabdarthayorhi karyakaranabhavanibandhanah
sadhyasadhanabhavaḥ anyarthantaratve tadayogat tathehapi yadi
tadabhavanyabhavayoh sadhyasadhanabhavaḥ sidhyet tada tanmukhena
sadhyasadhanabhavadvarena visayavisayibhavaḥ syat | yavata sa

eva sadhyasadhanabhavo 'sati sambandhe karyakaranabhavadike na
sidhyati, sarvasya sadhyasadhanatapasakteh |

kathamindriyam svavisayasiddhinibandhanamiti cet;
parasparopasarpanadyasrayat
pratyayavisesadindriyavisayayorekavijñanotpadanayorudayat (hbt 184)
tatha vyapadesah, naivamiha, anyabhavatadabhavayostadayogat |
lingalingibhavalaksanasya ca sadhyasadhanabhavasya prakrtatvat,
tasya ca sambandhamantarenayogat |

naiva sambandhantaranibandhano 'nyabhavatadabhavayoh sadhyasadhanabhavo
'pi tu visayavisayibhavanimita eveti cet; aha- "anyatha" yadi
sambandhantaram nesyate kintu visayavisayibhavat
sadhyasadhanabhavah tasmacca visayavisayibhava, tata
itaretarasrayamidam syat | tatha caikasiddhau dvayorapyasiddhirbhavediti
| kiñcanyabhavacca lingabhutadabhavasya linginah
siddhavanumitavisyamanayam asamudayasca sadhyah syat,
anyabhavena tadabhavasya kevalasyaiva sadhanat na kevalasambandhabhavat
sadhyasadhanabhavayogah | samudayasca
viseanavisesyabhavapanno dharmadharmilaksanah sadhyo ya
istastadabhavadosasceti 'ca'; sabdah |

sarvatra samudayasya sadhyata naivesteti cet, aha- "tatha ca"
dharmamatrasyapi svatantrasya sadhyatopagame
'ghatabhavastadanyabhavat'; ityevamrupe prayoge ghatasya sarvatra
dese sarvada cabhavah prasajyeta | dharmine hi kvaciddharmasya
gunabhutasya sadhane tatraiva tatkala eva ca bhavo yukto nanyadeti
sarvatra samudaya eva sadhyo 'bhyupagantavyah na kevalo dharma iti |

atrasa parah- nasamudayasya sadhyata anyabhavatadabhavayorasambandho
va | kutah? | "pradesadi" ityadi | 'iha pradese ghato nasti';
ityevam ghatabhavaena pradesadirdharmi visesyate saghatat
pradesaderbhedenavasthapyata iti tadviseanatanvam praptasadhyate na
tu ghato nastityevam "kevalo" dharminah
kasyacigdunabhavamanapannah | tato nasamudayasya sadhyateti
kutastadbhavi dosah? | "na ca" naivasminpakse "lingasya"
nyabhavatmano "linginasca" pradesadidharmilaksanasya
"asambandhdosah prasajyate" | kuta? | "anyabhavasya"
ghataviviktapradesadilaksanasya "pradesadina" dharmine (hbt 185)
"sambandhat" tadatmyasadbhavaditi | tatha hi- sabdadidharmine
krtakatvadestadatmyalaksana eva sambandha isyate bhavata | sa
ihastityabhiprayah | tatasca 'sambandhabhavacca'; ityayuktamiti
manyate |

siddhantavadi tu sadhyadharmalaksanasya lingino
ghatabhavakhyasyanyabhavena lingena sambandhabhava pragukto na
dharmine tatasca damuttaram sambadhyata iti manyamano
dharminepyanyabhavakhyasya lingasya sambandhabhavam darsayannaha-
"na" lingalinginorasambandho na ceti sambadhyate | tatha

nasamudayasadhanamiti | kintu lingalinginorasambandha
evasamudayasadhanameva ca evamapi bruvatah | kutah? | pradesadereva
dharmitayavasthapyamanasyanyabhavatvadanyabhavalaksanalingatvat |
etadeva darsayati- yatraiva hi pradesadau dharmitaya tvaya kalpyamane yad
ghatadikam nasityucyate lokena sa eva pradesadistena
ghatadinasamsrstassamsargarahitah "anyabhavo"
lingatayesto naparah kascit yatah "taddarsanadeva"
ghatasamsrstapradesadidarsanadevasya pratipattuh 'ghato
nasti'; iti vikalpo lingijñanatayopagato bhavati | tatah sa
evanyabhavah | yadeva hi drsyamanam lingijñanam janayati tadeva
lingamucyate | ghatasamsrstasca pradesadirevam | tasmāt
tadevanyabhavalaksanam lingamupeyam | tatah katham
tasyaivanyabhavasya vyavrttito 'pi bhedamananubhavato lingalingibhavo
lingatvam lingitvam va? | nahi lingameva dharmi bhavitumarhati,
dharmipratipattaveva sadhyapratipatteranvayadyanusaranayogat |
tatascanyasya dharmino 'bhavat kathamanyabhavatmano lingasya
tatsambandhah, samudayasadhyata va? | sabdakrtakatvayostu
paramarthatastadatmye 'pi vyavrttibhedanibandhano 'styeva bhedah |
tatah sabdadidharmipratipattavapyanityatvadyapratitau krtakatvadina
tat sadhyata iti yuktam |

syannmatam- samanyavisesakalpanaya lingalingitaikasyapi
bhavisyatityata aha- "na catra" prakrte 'nyabhava
"samanyavisesabhavakalpana sambhavati", yena samanyavisesavikalpena
samanyam heturbhaved viseso dharmi, yatah samudayasadhyata (hbt
186) lingalinginoh sambandho va syat | kuto na sambhavatityaha-
tadvisesapratipattereva" ghataviviktapradesavisesapratipattereva
"tadabhavasya" ghatabhavasya pratiteh | yatasca visesa eva
ghatabhavapratitinibandhanam tatah kim tatra samanyakalpanaya
kriyata iti | sa eva viseso 'nyatra vartamanah samanyarupatam
pratipatsyata iti cet, aha- "tasya" ghataviviktapradesavisesasya
"anyatra" sajatiye "anvayasya" anuvrtterabhavat kutah samanyatmata?
| na hyasau desakalavasthaniyato viseso 'nyamanvetiti |
atraivopacayahetumaha- "pratijñarthe" tyadi | yadi hi ghatavivikta eva
pradesaviseso dharmi, tasyaiva ca hetutesyate, tada pratijñaya yo
'rtho dharmadharmisamudayastadekadesa eva dharmilaksano hetuh syat,
pratijñarthaikadesasya ca vyavrttito 'pi bhedamanu(na)nubhavato
hetutvamasiddhamiti | atha ma bhut esa dosa iti na ghatavivikta eva
pradesaviseso heturisyate, kintu pradesamatram
ghataviviktatavisesarahitamityata aha- "na ca yatra pradesamatram
tatra ghatabhavah" | saghate 'pi pradese pradesamatrasya
bhavadanaikantikah hetuh syat |

paro 'nyatha samanyavisesabhavam darsayannaha- tadsrau(se)
yadrso ghataviviktah kevalah pradese 'gratah sthitastadrse
sarvatra pradese ghatasyabhava iti kuto 'nekantah? |
tathavidhapradesavisesapratitireva ghatabhavapratitistato
'nyabhavatadabhavayoh lingalingitanupapannetyupadarsayannaha- "nanu

tasyaiva" ityadi | yo 'sau kevalah pradesaviseso
dharmitayavasthapitastasyaiva yat kaivalyam kevala ityanena
visesanenocyate bhavata, ta deva ghataviraho ghatabhava iti
kathyate | sa ca ghataviraho lingabhutasya kevalasya pradesasya
pratipattaveva siddho na tuttarakalam tato 'nya eva akarantarena
dhumadivagnih sidhyati | tatah kasyedanim "tatpratipattaveva"
sadhya pratitau satyam tallingam? | na kasyacit | (hbt 187)
jijñāsitasya ghatabhavasya siddheranyasya kasyacidajijñāsitatvat |
kevalapradesapratipattaveva ghatavirahapratitau ca yadetaduttarakalam
'yatra yatra kevalah pradesastatra tatra ghatavirahah'; iti
"anvayasyanugamamanu(gamanam" anu)saranam, tacca nirarthakam adaveva
sadhya pratiteh | yata evam tasmadanyabhavah
kevalapradesalaksanah sadhyasadhanayorbhedabhavanna
sadhanamabhavasyeti sthitam | tadevam samudayasadhyatam lingasya ca
dharminasambandham pratipadayitum yaduktam parena-
'pradesadidharmivisesanasyabhavasya sadhanat'; iti
tadaprthaksiddhidusanenaiva nirakrtam |

visayavisayibhavana tu sambandhapratipadane niraste paro 'nyatha
sambandham sadhyasadhanayorddarsayannaha- "astya"nyabhavatadabhavayoh
sambandho virodhakhyah | tatah sambandhasadbhavadanyabhavadabhavasya
siddhirbhavisyatiti | siddhantavadi tu
sadhyasadhanayorvirodhamevasambhavayan prcchati- "kena kasya virodhah"
iti | na hyatra sadhyasadhanayorvirodhah sambhavatityabhiprayah |
paro virodhamabhiprayanabhijñataya darsayati- "anyabhavana"
kevalapradesatmana "pratiyogino" yasyabhavah pramatumisto
ghatadestasyeti |

parasyaivamvadino asambandhabhidhayitamadarsayannaha- "kim nu vai
pratiyogi" ghatadih pramatumisto yena pratiyoginah prameyatvena
lingalinginorvirodhah sambandho 'bhidhiyate? | naiva pratiyogi
pramatumistah kintu tadabhava iti cet, aha- "abhavastu" pratiyogino
yah sadhya

.....
.....

[kumarilastu manyate bhavamsadbhinno ']yamabhavamsastato
nanyabhava eva tadabhava iti katham tatpratipattireva
tadabhavapratipattiriti | tatha hyayamabhavah
pragabhavadibhedabhinnah, (hbt 188) na cavastuno bhedah sambhavati
ato 'yam vasturupa eva | yadaha-

"na cavastuna ete syurbhedastenasya vastuta ||" iti | na ca bhavamsa
evabhavamsa yuktah, tasyendriyasamyogabalena pratiteh,
itarapratitesca tadasamyogahetukatvat | yadaha-

"tatsamyoge sadyevam sadrupatvam pratiyate | nastyatredamitittham
tu tadasamyogahetukam ||" iti |

tatkatham tatpratipattirevaparasya vyavacchedanamiti tannirasarthamaha |

"tasya"nyasya pradesasya kevalasya yat tat "kaivalya"
mekakikatvamasahayata tadeva "aparasya" pratiyogino ghatadeh
"vaikalyam" abhava "iti" tasmāt "tadanyabhava eva" bhavamsa eva
tvadabhimatah "tadabhavah" pratiyogyabhavamsō na tatah
prthagbhutam dharmantaramityucyate sugatasutaih | tatasca
"tatpratipattireva ca" tasyanyabhavasya pratipattireva ca "tadapratipattih"
tasya pratiyogino 'pratipattirabhavapratipattiriti yavat | evam manyate- yo
'yamabhavamsō bhavamsat prthagbhuto vastuno dharmah
parikalpyate sa ghatadyabhavatmakatam tadrupavaikalyadevanubhavati
nanyatha | tacca tadrupavaikalyamanyavastuno bhavamsasyapi vidyata eva
| tadabhava hi tasyanyavastutaiva hiyeta | nahi yad yadrupavikalām na
bhavati tat tato 'nyatvamanubhavati, yatha tasyaiva svarupam, tatha
cabhavamsō 'pi tasya na sidhyet, sarvam ca visvamekam dravyam
prasajyeta, tatasca sahotpattyadiprasangah, sarvasya ca sarvatropayogah
syadityavasyamanyavastuno bhavarupata tadanyabhavatmikaiva | tatha ca
tatpratipattireva tadanyabhavapratipattih | tatsamyoga eva cendriyasya
tadanyabhavasamyoga iti kimucyate-

"nastyatredamitittham tu tadasamyogahetukam |" iti? |
vikalpapeksayoktamiti cet, tadetadabadhakameva | pratyaksena
tadakarotpattyā tadanyabhavatmake eva vasturūpe pratipanne pascatyasya
(hbt 189) yathagrhitabhilapino vikalpasyopagamat |
vistaratasca yamabhavavicarāh pramanadvitvasiddhavabhavam
prameyam pramanam ca vicarayata vihita iti tata evavavadharya iti |

avasyam ca tadanyabhavapratipattireva tadabhavapratipattih | tato na
vastvasankarasidhyartham, 'nastyatredam'; ityabhavavyavahartham
cabhavapramanaparikalpana yukteti darsayannaha- "anyatha" yadi
tatpratipattireva tadabhavapratipattiriti nesyate tada "tasya"
anyavastunah svarupaparichedena tato 'nyasyatadrupasya "avyavacchede"
anirakarane tadabhavapratipattau "tatpariccheda eva na syat"- tasya
tadanyavastunah svarupapratipattireva na syat | kim karanam?
"tadatadrupayoh" tasya tadanyavastuno yadrupam pratiniyatam
sakalatrailokyavilaksanam yaccatadrupam tadrupam na bhavati
pararupam tayoh "avivekad" avivecanad
vivekenavyavasthapanadasankaryenaprasadhanat |
sakalapararupasankirnam hi tadrupam taccet tatsamarthyabhavina
pratyaksena tatha nanukrtam kevalam sammugdhakameva
tadutpannam tada kathantena tatparicchedah syat? | na hi yadrupam
yadvastu tadrupananukarina jñanena tatparicchedo yukto yatha-
sukusankharupananukarina kamalinah pitasankhavabhasina
jñaneneti | pratiniyatarupanukare va tatparicchedasya
kathamanyavyavacchedo nama? | tatah pratiniyatarupanukaradeva
tadanyavyavacchedah | tatha ca tatparicchedabhava iti |

bhavatyevam tatah ko dosah? ityata aha- "ya esa vyavaharah"
sarvajanapratitah "kasyacid" agnyadervastuno darsanat "kvaciddese"
tatsambandhini "praptyartho" drstasyadrstasya ca

"parihararthah" pravrttinvrttilaksanah "sa na syat" | kim karanam? | "na hi" yasmad "ayam" pratipatta "analam pasyannapi" sankirnatadadrupapratibhasina pratyaksena, anyathasya darsanarupatahaneh, tatha hi- asankirnasyadarsane sankirnamapi yadi na pasyet tada lostadiprakhyam katham kasyacidetaddarsanam syat? | sa evambhutih sankirnadarsanavan pratipatta (hbt 190) katham "analameva pasyati" na saliladikam? | "kintu" sankirnarupavastupratibhasijñanataya "saliladikamapi" pasyati | tatah katham "salilarthi tatra" agnimati pradese "na pravarteta"? |

parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "anupalambhena" ityadi | analapratibhasina hi jñanenanasvarupameva pratiyate | yastu salilabhavah sa tatra salilasyanupalambhena | tato jñanadvayena tadatadrupayorvivekaloke pravrttinvrttilaksanah pratiniyato vyavaharah sidhyatiti | siddhantavadyaha- "ko 'yamanupalambho nama" iti | kadacit paro bruyat salilopalambhavirahamatramityata aha- "yadi salila" ityadi | kumarilasya tu salilopalambhanivrttimatram tuccharupamabhavapramanataya nabhimatameva |

"pratyaksaderanutpattih pramanabhava ucyate | satmano 'parinamo va vijñanam vanyavastuni ||"

iti vacanat | kintu yo 'savatmanah pratisedhyavastupratibhasijñanatmanaparinamah sa tadanyavastupratibhasijñanasahacarito 'bhyupagantavyo na kevala iti paramabhyupagamayitumasyopanyasah | tatha canyavastuvijñanamevabhavapramanamastu, kimapramanakasyatmano 'parinamakhyena dharmena parikalpitena? | na ca tadanyavastuvijñanaparinamadanya eva tasyaparinamo nama bhavato 'bhimato bhavantarasyaivabhavatvenopagatvat | tulyayogyatarupasyaikajñanasamsargina eva canyavastuno vijñanam tathopeyam nanyasya, tajjñanat pratiyogyabhavasiddheh | na hi rupajñanadrasadyabhavapratitiryuktimati desadiviprakarsavato va | anyavastuvijñanam ca pratiniyataruparpatibhasyeva | rupantaravabhasitve hi tasya salilopalambhabhava eva na sidhyet | evam ca pratiyogyabhavah pratyaksavabhasita eva | tadabhavavyavahare tvasmadabhimataivanupalabdhirayateti pratipadayitumasyopanyasah | tatra yadi salilopalambhabhava tuccharupo 'nupalambhastada kathamabhavah (hbt 191) kasyacit pratipattih pariccheda iti yavat, paricchedasya jñanadharmatvat | atha na tasya pratipattirupatesyate kintu taddhetubhava ityata aha- "pratipattiheturva" iti | nahi sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasyabhavasya pratipattim prati hetubhavo yuktah | hetubhave va tasyanapeksitasahakarino nityam tajjñanajanadabhavajñanamevaikam pratipattuh syat, jñanantarasyavakasa eva na bhavet |

na cajñatasyasya nastitajñanajanam yuktamityaha- "tasyapi" salilopalambhabhavasya katham pratipattih? | athayam salilopalambhabhava svayamapratita eva salilabhavapratitim janayati

tada kasyacidapi | tadevaha- "tasya" salilopalambhabhavyasya tato va saliladanyasyanaladeh 'vijñanam vanyavastuni'; ityata atmano 'parinamasya prthagavasthapanat, tatrapi tadangikarane catmano 'parinamasya tadatmakatvanna tato bhedena vyavasthapyeta | tatasca kasyacidapi tasya tadanyasya vapratipattavapi yadyabhavah saliladeh pratiyate tada svapadyavasthasvapi saliladyabhavah kim na pratiyate? | tadapi tadabhavah pratiyetyetadvicaritam pramanaviniscaye, tata evavadharaniyam | vyavadhanadigrahanena caitaddarsatyanyavastuno 'pyanyatvam tattulyayogyatarupapeksameva, na tadanapeksamupeyam | tatha casmadupavarnitanupalabdhisiddhiriti | yada caivamuktena prakarenanupalambhena salilabhavapratitirna yujyate 'nalapratibhasinasca jñanasya pratiniyatakarata nabhyupagamyate "tasmadayam" analadarsi pratipattanalam "pasyannapi" sankirnarupapratibhasina jñanena 'analo 'yam na salilam'; iti nadhyavasyati anadhyavasyamsca salilarupasyapi pratibhasanat tadarthi "na tisthet" pravarteta "napi pratistheta" salilarthi na pravarteta | tathahi- salilam nama taducyate yat sarvodanyasantapadyapanayanaksamam sakalatadanyarupasamkirnapratiniyatakarajñanavabhasi | idam tvanyadeva sabalarupam kimapyavabhasata iti | (hbt 192) "tatasca" pravrttinvrttyorviruddhayoryugapadanusthatumasakyatvat "dustaram vyasanam pratipattuh syat |"

atra parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "tata eva" ityadi | na maya salilopalambhanivrttimatrat tu ccharupat tadabhavagatirucyate, yathoktadosaprasangat | kintu yadetadekasya kevalasyanalasya darsanam tata evanyasya tatrpratibhasamanasya salilasyabhavagatirbhavati 'vijñanam vanyavastuni'; iti vacanat |

siddhantavadyaha- "kathamekam" ityadi | kena punah samarthyena tadekadarsanam "anyabhavam pratyayayati?" | tathahi- tasmin drsyamane tadevastityavagacchatu, tadanyattu nastiti kimiti pratyetiti | "tasyaiva" paridrsyamanyasyanaladeh "kevalasya" salilasamsrstarupasya "darsanad" analajñane pratibhasanat 'salilam nasti'; iti niscayah sañjayate | tathahi- anala iva salilamapi yadi tatrabhavisyat tadapyanalavad darsane pratyayabhasisyata tayoh svajñanam pratyavisistatvad yogyataya naikasya pratibhaso yuktah | tasmadekapratibhasanamanyabhavanantariyakam ityanyabhava tato jñanamutpadyate anyavastuni ca vijñanam nastiti jñanam janayati | tathanyad vasut pararupasamkirnasvabhavatayaiva tathocyate | tadrupatayaiva ca tajjñanamanyat pratiyadevam vyapadisyate 'nyatha tadayogadityanyapratipattireva tadabhavavikalpaheturiti siddhantavadyaha- "idameva" ityadi | nanvasmabhiridameva pragabhihitam "tayoh satoh naikarupaniyata pratipattih asambhavat" ityadibhirvacanaih | tato yadevanyasamsarginah kevalasya pratibhasanam tadeva tadanyabhavasyapi, tasyaiva kevalasya tadanyabhavatmakatvadanyasya cabhavamsasya nirastatvat | tatah pratyaksavabhasitatvat tadabhavyasya tabdalat pascatyam vyavaharapravartanarupam

nastitajñanam vikalpakamajayate | (hbt 193) na tu tenapratipannam
kiñcidavagamyate, yatastadanyavastuni vijñanam
pratyaksatmakamapyanavagate tadanyabhava jñanam janayat
prthagabhavapramanataya vyavasthapyeta | tatha hi-
tadanyakarasya eva tadekajñanakarah samvedyate |
tatastatsamvedanameva tadabhasamvedanam | nahi vikalpajñanasyapi
tadakarasyarupasamvedanadanyattadabhasamvedanam nama |
kevalamasya vikalparupataivatiricyate | tato yatha nirvikalpajñanasite
kvacidanale 'analo 'trasti'; iti pascatyō vikalpo
vyavaharapravartanamatram na tatah prthak pramanam yathoktam
prak, tatha nastitajñanamapi vikalpakam tatphamladvarena
vanyavastuvijñanam na pratyaksat prthagabhavakhyam pramanamiti
| tasmad yadevasmabhirabhihitam tadanyabhavapratitim prati, tadeva
tvayapyabhidhiyata iti kasmāt parusamivabhati yatastadanabhyupagamena
prthagabhavakhyam pramanamabhyupagatamityupahasati | tatha
hyagatyedanim tvayocyate na madhyasthataya anyathedameva kim na
purvamevabhihitam?, yata alajalabhidhanenatma pariklesita
ityupasamharannaha- " tasmāt tiradarsineva" ityadi | yatha kila
vahanarudhairvarnigbhih sakunirmucyate api nama tiram
draksyatiti | sa yada sarvatah paryatamstirem nasadayati tada
vahanamevagacchati tadvadetadapi drastavyam |
yatascavasyabhyupagamaniyo 'yam paksastasmanna
kiñcidanayavidyamanapratisthanaya disah pratipattya prayojanam |

tadevam parasyanyabhavatadabhavayorlingalingibhavamicchatah
sambandhabhavadasavayuktah iti pratipadite parena 'asati sambandhe
'nyabhavagatyapi tadabhavagatirna syat'; iti codite 'na vai kutascit
sambandhad'; ityadyabhihitam | atah 'anyabhava eva tadabhavo
'nyabhavagatireva ca tadabhavagatih'; iti prasadhayata
kumarilaparikalpitaḥ kasyacidabhavaniscayarthamabhavapramanavadah
prasangato nirastah samprati tu-

"vastvasankarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita"

ityetadahatya nirakartum purvapaksamutthapayannaha-
"yadyekaparcicchedadevah" ityadi | yadi hi "ekasya" kevalasya
paricchedadanyasya "vyavacchedah" pratishedhah sidhyati tada sarvasya
a(sya)nyasyavisesenaiva "tatra" dese yatrasavekah paridrasyate
tatrabhavasiddhirbhavet, na tu visesaparigrahena tulya
svajñanajananam prati yogyavastha yasya tasyaiveti | tatha hi- asau
yatha tulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktarupa upalabhyate,
tadekakarapratiniyamat tajñanasca, tatha
tadatulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktatmako 'pi | tatasca
tadviviktakarataḥ tadanyabhavasadhane visesabhavat
pradesarupajñanam ghatabhavamiva rasadyabhavamapi sadhayet, na va
ghatabhavamapiti |

kiñca, yadetad 'upalabdihlaksanapraptyanupalabdirabhavasadhani';
iti visesanamuktam tacca na vaktavyam | kim karanam? yato ye

'pyanupalabdihilaksanapraptastesamapi tatra dese tadekakarataya
jñanasya vyavacchedo bhavatyeva | tatha hi-
yathopalabdihilaksanapraptastadekakaravati jñane na pratibhasante
tatasca vyavacchidyante tathanupalabdihilaksanapraptā apiti kim
'upalabdihilaksanapraptasya" ityanena visenaneti | evam
purvapakse vyavasthite yadi tadanyavyavacchedah- tatah
prthakkaranamanyatvena vyavasthapanamabhimatam tadabhyupagamyata eva |
atha taddesakalayorabhavah, tadayuktam, yena hi samarthyena
tulyayogyatarupasyopalabdihilaksanapraptasya cabhavam sadhayati na
tatsamarthyamatulyayogyatarupe 'nupalbdihilaksanaprapte va sambhavati |
'tayoh satornaikarupaniyata pratipattih asambhavat'; ityevam hi
tadabhasadhamam | na caitadanyatra sambhavatiti pratipadayitum
"ekatmaparicchedat" ityadinopakramate | yat puro 'vasthitam pratyakse
'vabhasate tasyaikasyatmanah pratiniyatasya rupasya paricchedat
tadakarotpattya vidhivikalpotpadanena ca yah "tadanyah" tato
'nyastadvayatiriktastasya sarvasya ya "atma" svabhavastato (hbt 195)
"vyavacchedo" bhedanam
prthakkaranamanyatvasadhanamasankirnarupapratyayanam bhavati |
katham punarekatmaparicchedadeva tasya tadanyatmano vyavacchedah
pratyaksena kriyate?, yavata pratyaksam puro
'vasthitapadarthasamarthyabhavi tadrupameva pratipadyatam | yattu
tadvayatiriktamasesapadarthajatam tadatmanastasya puro 'vasthitasya
katham tavdyavacchedakam? atah
tavdyavacchedarthamabhavapramanamabhyupeyam, yato-
"vastvasamkarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita" iti |
ata aha- "tadatmaniyatpratibhasajñanam" iti | yatah puro
'vasthitasyaikasya vastunah pararupasamkirna atma,
sarvabhavanam svabhavata eva svasvabhavavyavasthiteh
pararupenasamkirnasvabhavatvat | anyatha kathamabhavapramanato
'pyasamkaryamesam sidhyet? |
samkirnarupanasankaryasadhane tasya bhrantatapasangat |
tasmin pararupasamkirne svabhavata eva tadatmaniyato yah
pratibhasah pararupapratibhasasamkirnah
tadekapadarthasamarthyabhavini pratyakse pararupapratibhasayogat tasya
bhrantatapattya pratyaksatahaneh | taduktam-
"taddhayarthasamarthyenotpadyamanam tadrupamevanukuryat" iti | tasya
tadatmaniyatpratibhasaya jñanat pratyaksena svasamvittya
samvedanat | tatsamvedanameva hi pratyaksasyatadrupad
"vyavacchedanam" prthakkaranam tabdalenai va ca pascatyah
'anyatmakametanna bhavati'; ityasamkaryavasthapratyayo vikalpakah
samjayate grhitagrahi | na tenapurvam kiñcit pratiyate,
pararupasamkirasatmanah pratyaksenaiva tadakaranukarina
paricchedaditi |
yadi nama tadatmaniyatpratibhasajñanam tathapi kathamanyatmanah
tasya prthakkaranam? ityata aha- "na hi tadatma" ityadi | yasmattasya

vastuno ya atma pararupasamkirnah sa tadanyasya sesasya vastuna
atma na bhavati, sarvasya tato 'nyasvabhavatvat, anyatha
tadanyatvahaneriti | tasmattadatmaniyatapatribhasajñanameva (hbt 196)
tadanyebhyo nivartanam | nahi jñanenartha haste grhitvanyato
nivartaniyah | kevalamanyarupasamkirasyaikasyatmano
'nukaranamevasyanyato nivartanamucyata iti | athanyatmanah
svavisayam na nivartayet, tadasya visayasyanyatmanah
sakasadvayavacchede prthagavyavasthapane paratmano 'pi tatra
paricchedah syat, anyatha
tadaparcchedasyaivaikatmaparcchedatmanastannivartanarupata syat |
tatascavyavacchede 'nyatmanastatparicchedaprasangat
pravrttinivrttyorabhava iti purvah prasango 'na hyayamanalam
pasyannapi'; ityadikah |

na kevalamanyatmanastannivartayati tadatmano 'pyasesamanyaditi
darsayannaha- "tam ca" agratah sthitam
desakalavabhavavasthaniyatam tadanyadesadibhyo vyavrttatmanah
svahetubhyah evasya bhavat, "tadatmana" desadiniyatena
tathavidhasvabhavasyaivanukaradupalabhamana buddhih
"tathatvapracyutim" anyadesakalavabhavavasthatam "asya" svavisayasya
"vyavacchinatti" tatah prthakkaroti | kasmatpunaranyadesaditam
tatah prthagavasthapayati ityata aha- "evam hi"
yasmadanyadesatadestatah prthakkarane sati taddesadiniyatah
padarthah paricchinno bhavati, tadrupasyaivanukarad | yadyanyathabhavo
'nyadesadita tadrupananukaravdyavacchinnah- bhavati tathatvam ca
taddesadiniyatatvam ca, tada tasyaiva drsyamanasya bhavati
nanyasyanyadesadimatah | yata evam "iti"
tasmadanyathabhutadanyadesadimatastathabhutam taddesadimamtam
"vyavacchindatyeva" nivartayantyeva tat paricchinattiti
purvakasyopasamharah | tatha "tathabhutadanyathabhutam
vyavacchindatyeva" iti dvitiyasyopasamharah karya iti | "evam" uktena
nyayena "ekasya" pramanasya pratyaksasyanumanasya va tasyapyevameva
svavisayaparcchedad "vrttih" pravrttih sarvabhavan "dvairasye"
tattve 'nyatve ca "vyavasthapayati" |
tatastatparicchedakapramanabalenaivasankaryasiddhih | kim
tadarthikayapyabhavakalpanayeti? |

nanu ca vikalpavyapara esa 'idamanyatmakam na bhavati
anyathaitadatmakam'; iti | pratyaksam ca nirvikalpakamisyate tat
kathamasankaryasiddhistatah? ityata aha- "tasyanvaye" tyadi | taddhi
pratyaksam vidhipratishedhavikalpau yada svavisaye janayati tadaivasya
saphalyam, tadaiva ca pramanamisyate nanyada ata
evaikasyarthasvabhavasyapratipannamsabhavat sarvatmana paricchede
'pi bhrantikaranasadbhavat ksanikatadavanvayavyatirekabuddhi
janayitumasamarthyat tatrasya pramanyam nesyata iti |

syantmatam- dvairasyasadhane 'pyasankaryasiddhyartha ma
bhudabhavapramanakalpana kintu prakarantarabhavasiddhyartha

bhavisyati | na hi tadabhasiddhau pratyaksasya kascid vyaparah
pratipadita iti ata aha "tadvyatirikte" tyadi | tasmāt paridrśyamanād
vyatiriktasyasesasya vastuno vyavacchedena tatah
prthakkarānenanyatvena ya vyaptistatsadhanadeva prakārantarasya
tattvanyatvabāhirbhūtasābhavāh sidhyati | tatastadarthamāpi
nābhavāpramānakalpāna yukteti |

atha matam- sarvasyaparidrśtasya drśyamanādanyataya vyaptim
naivam pratyaksam sadhayati tat kutāstrītyarasyābhavāh
pratyaksata eva syat, yato 'bhavāpramānyakalpāna vyārtha bhavedityata
aha- "tasya" trītyarāsītaya kalpyamānasya tato drśtādanyataya
vyāptyābhāve "tena" pratyaksena "tato" rthat svavīsāyasya
"avyavaccheda" daprthakkarānat, tadarthasya ca rāsāntaratvena
kalpyamānasya svavīsāyādavyavacchedat aprthakkarānat punarāpi
bhavasya svavīsāyāparicchedaprasāngat | sa hi tadvisāyah
sakalāpararūpasamkīratma yadi tenātmana na paricchinnāh katham
tena tasya paricchedah? | tenātmana paricchede va katham sarvasya
tādanyataya vyāptyāsadhanam? anyathāikasyāpi tādanyatvam na syat,
nīmittasya samānatvadīti | yata evam "tasmāt" kvacidvastūni pramānam
pratyaksadīkam (hbt 198) pravrttam tadvastu pratīnīyatēnatmana
paricchīnāti, tato 'nyattadrūpavīkalam vyavacchīnāti, tādanyatvena
vyavasthāpanāt | trītyasya ca tattvanyatvabāhirbhūtasya
prakārasābhavām sūcayati, sarvasyānyataya vyāptīsadhanāt,
tadvīruddhasya va sarvavastuno dvāīvidhyasya sādhanādīti |

evamekasya pramānasya vyāpara eso 'nantarokta itī tāmēvopasāmhrītya
sukhapratīpattāye darsāyānāha- "tathāhi" kvacidvastūni "pramānam"
pratyaksadī pravrttam "tadeva" vastu tādanyasmāt "parūpad
vyavacchīnāti" tatah prthakkarōtī tadasamkīranarūpataya
pratīpadyate, paramarthatastasya tadrūpatvat yathavastu ca pratyaksena
rūpanūkarāt | kīmīti pararūpāvyavacchīnāti? | tasyāīva
pararūpavīkalāsāīkarūpasya paricchedat | tathā "tādanyādeva ca" tasmād
drśyamanādanyādeva ca vyavacchīnāti | kutah? | "tasmāt" svavīsāyat
| na kevalam svavīsāyam parato vyavacchīnāti, paramāpi svavīsāyād itī
| kuta etad? | anyasya pararūpasya tatra khālambāne
'paricchedādāvāsāyāmēvāparicchīnnāsya paricchīnnādanyatvam bhavātī | yata
evāmātah "tad" eva pramānāmēkavastūparicchedakam
prakārantarābhavām sadhayātī, nābhavākhyām | kuta etat? | tasmīm
drśyāmāne vastūni drśtatādanyatvena tāsānyāsya
tatrāparicchīdyāmānāsānyatvam tādanyatvam drśtat tādanyatvam
"drśtatādanyatvam" tena sarvasya tavdyatīrīktasya vyavasthāpanānna
a(panēna a) tādanyāsāīva ca yādanyānna bhavātī puro 'vasthītām
sakalāparābhavāvyāvrttam tasyāīva tattvena drśyamanāprakārataya
vyavasthāpanādīti |

amūmēva nyāyāmānyatrāpyatīdisānāha- "etēna kramākramādayāh" ityādī |
etēna ānantaroktēna nyāyēna pratīnīyātāīkapādarthārūpanūkarīnī
buddhīrūpājāyāmāna tadvīparītarūpām sarvām svavīsāyād

vyavacchindati dvairasyam trtiyaprakarabhavam ca sadhayatiti ye
kecidanyonyavyacchedarupah kramakramanityaniryadayah te
vyakhyatah | (hbt 199) tatha hi- karyasya kramamananyasahayatam
pratiyatyeva buddhistasyakramam karyantarasahityam tatah
prthakkaroti | tatah kramakramataya dvaitasiddheh trtiyasya
prakarasya sambhavo nirasto bhavati | kramabhavavyatirekinah sarvasya
karyajanmanah tadanyataya dvitiyaprakaratayavasthanat |
evamudayanantaradhvamsita ksanikatocyate iti pratiyati
vyavasthapanakala eva buddhistadviparitarupatayah
svavisayadapakaranat tato 'nyatvena prakarantare 'vasthapanad
rasyantarabhava iti |

tadevamekapramananibandhanamasankaryasiddhim
pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tadevam" uktena nyayena "ekasya"
pratiniyatatmana upalambhat tasyopalabhyamanasya yastato
'nyastattulyayogyatarupastavdiparito va tadrupavikalastadatmano
"vyavacchedah" prthakkaranam
tasyopalabhyamanasyanupalabhyamanasvabhavad rupantarena
pratibhasanat | tatha tasya svavisayasya tadanyatmataya
bhavapradhanatvannirddesasya "vyavacchedo bhavati" asankaryam sidhyati
|

tad yadyetadavisesenanyasya sarvasya tannabhasiddhih
syadityatrabhimatam tada siddhasadhanam, yatah sarvamavisesenaiva
tadekakaraya buddhya tadrupavikalam svavisayadavacchidyate,
sarvasyanyarupasya tatrpratibhasanat | atha taddesakalayorabhavah
sarvasya tadviparitarupasya vyavacchedo 'bhimatah sa na yukta iti
darsayati- "na taddesakalayoh" yatrasau pratiniyatatma
sakalatrailokyavilaksanah padartha upalabhyate tatra sarvasyanyasya
bhavasya tattulyayogyatarupasyetarasya va vyavacchedah pratishedhah |
yena hi karanena tattulyayogyatarupasya tatrpratibhasamanasya
pratishedhastamin sati tadekarupaniyatayah pratipatterasambhavat
tadabhavanantariyika sa bhavanti tatpratishedham gamayatiti
tatkaranamupalabdihlaksanaprapte tadatulyayogyatarupe ca na
sambhavatiti katham tadabhavah sidhyet |

etadevopasamharannaha- "tasmadatadatma" ca
sarvastadviparitarupastadekakaraya buddhya prasadhitah syat
"taddesakalasca" tasya pratibhasamanasya yau desakalau tau yasya, sa ca
syat | kimvat? | rasarupadivaditi | nahi rupapratibhasina jñanena
tadrupavikalasya rasasya svavisayat prthakkarane 'pi
tadasamkaryasadhane 'pi taddesakalayorabhavah sidhyati | tatasca
katham sarvasyatulyayogyavasthasyapi tatrabhavah syat?,
upalabdihlaksanapraptasyeti visesanam va nocyeta | yata evam
"tasmad" kvacit kadacit kasyacidabhavasiddhiryathoktadevanupalambhad
upalabdihlaksanapraptasya
tattulyayogyatarupopalambhatmanascetyevamrupat, na tu samanyena
yathahuh pare-

"pramanapañcakam yatra vasturupe na jayate | vastusattavabodhartham
tatrabhavapramanata ||" iti |

na hyanupalabdih laksanaprapte pramanapañcakapravrttavapi
tadabhavah sidhyati, satyapi tasmin svabhavadiviprakarsena
pramanapañcakapravrttisambhavaditi |

tadevam prasangikam parisamapayya yaduktam parena 'sa
evanyabhavastadvisaya copalabdhih tadabhavasya kim na sadhanam'; iti
tatranyabhavasya tadabhavam prati lingatve niraste tadvisayaya
upalabdhernirakurvannaha- "anyabhavavisaye" tyadi | yatpunaruktam-
'anyabhavavisayopalabdhistadabhavasya kinna sadhanam'; iti sa
tadabhavasya sadhikestai vasmakam, na tu lingatvena yathoktavanasi |
kim karanam? | yatah

tatrapyanyabhavavisayayamupalabdih bhavasya prthaganyabhavat
sadhya tve kalpyamane sambandhabhavasya tadabhavena tulyatvat | na hi
tasya api anyabhavarupayah tadabhavena
kascidekarthasamavayadirupah sambandho 'stiti |

aprthaksiddherityasyapi tulyatam darsayannaha- "lingavirbhava"
tyadi | yeyamanyabhavavisaya upalabdhirllingatayocyate
tasyastadviviktapradesakaraya (hbt 201) "avirbhavakala eva"
janmakale pratitkala eva va tadabhavasiddhesca | tatha hi-
tatpratibhasaviviktanyabhavapratibhasabuddhisamvedanameva
tadabhavasamvedanamiti | tadeva sadhayati- na hyanyasya tadviviktasya
bhavam pratipadya pratipatta punaruttarakalam
tatpratipatteranyabhavapratipattestadabhavenanvayavyatirekau prasadhya
pratibandhasadhakena pramanena tadabhavam pratipadyate | kim tarhi? |
tadanyam tadviviktakarupam pratipadyamana eva tasya pratiyogino 'bhavam
pratipadyate, tasyaiva tadabhavatmakatvat | tatha hi-
saghatapradesasamkirnarupasya kevalapradesasya darsanameva
ghatabhavadarsanam | nahi 'ghato 'tra nasti'; 'ghatavanayam na
bhavati'; 'saghatadanyah'; ityarthabhedah kascit | tatah
saghatadanyataya kevalapradesasya darsanameva ghatabhavadarsanamiti
| 'ghato 'tra nasti'; ti jñanam grhitagrahitaya smrtireveti |
katham jñayate iti cet |
darsananantaramanvayavyatirekasadhanalaksanena vyavadhanena vina
'idam ghataviviktam pradesavastvasti'; 'idam tu ghatavastu
nasti'; iti pascatyena vikalpadvayena vyavasthapanat | tato
nanvayavyatirekanusaranamatrastiti |

kiñca- drstantasiddhe svatmanyabhavavisayopalabdhistadabhavasya
sadhanam | tadeva vyatirekamukhena darsayati- "tacca tasya" ityadi |
ihapyastyevanvaya iti cet, aha- "na hyevam sakyam" ityadi | kasmanna
sakya darsayitum? | tadekopalabdheh tasyaikasyananyasamsargino
yopalabdhirvisesarupa tasyah kvacidapyanyatrabhavat | atha
tadviviktopalabdhisamanyam heturucyate- yatra yatra
ghataviviktabhutalopalabdhistatra tatra ghatabhavo yatha
purvanubhute ghatavivikte pradesa ityaha- "samanyena pradarsane

kriyamane" drstante 'pi purvanubhutaghatavivikte pradese
ghatabhavasya prasadhakam pratyaksadikam
pramanantaramanyabhavavisayopalabdherasti, kim tu saiva
tadanyabhavopalabdhih sadhyadharmasya tadabhalaksanasya sadhika |
(hbt 202) sa ca yatha sadhyadharmini tadabhavasiddhye
drstantamapeksate tatha drstante 'pi | tatha, tatrap
tadanyatrapityanavastha drstantanam iti | anavasthayam
capratipattih sarvatra tadabhavasya | yata evam "tasmanna"
kutascillingattadanyabhavattadupalabdherva tadabhavasiddhiriti | yadi
tadanyabhavastadabhavam na sadhayati, kim punarlingataya
sadhayati?, ityata aha- "so 'nyabhavah" pratyaksalaksanena-
pratyaksasyaiva vivaksitopalambhadanyatvenanupalambhatvat |
tallaksanenupalambhena siddhah sannabhavavyavaharam sadhayet,
karmasthakriyapeksayam tadanyabhavasyanupalabdirupatvat | kva
punarasavabhavavyavaharam sadhayet? | mudhapratipattau sadhyayam
| yastvamudho visayapratipattau visayinam smaratyeva
tasyabhavavyavaharah pratyaksanibandhana eveti na
tatranupalabdherlingateti sucarcitamevanyatretilaham prasangeneti |

[3. anupalabdhim tridha vibhajya tadvivecanam |]

tadevamanupalabdherasesavipratipattinirakaranena
svrupamavasthapyaprabhedanirddesarthamaha- "seyam yathokta
tridhanupalabdhih" | katham? | siddhe tatprasadhakena pramanena
karyakaranabhava sati karanasyanupalabdhih | kidrsasya? |
siddhabhavasya | tatha, vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam
tatprasadhanapramanabalenaiva siddhabhavasyaiva vyapakasya nanyasya
vyapakanupalabdherevasiddhataprasangad | yathokta
svabhavanupalabdhisceti | evam trividhanupalabdhih | katham punah
karanavyapakayorabhavavyavaharah sidhyati yatastayoh
siddhabhavatocyata ityaha- "tatra karanavyapakayorapi" na kevalam
yasya saksadabhavavyavaharah sadhyate | svabhavanupalabdhau
"svabhavasyasavdhyavaharasya siddhiranyasya" tadviviktasya bhavasiddhirya
saivasavdyavaharasiddhihetutvadevamucyate | "sa" karanavyapakabhavah
"tathasiddho" 'nyabhavasiddhya pratyaksarupaya siddho
'bhavavyavaharah karyavyapyayoh pratishedhyayoh |
yadanayorvirupavisayataya savisesanamupalabdhirna (hbt 203)
sidhyati "tadabhavamabhavavyavaharam va sadhayati" | samuccayartho
vasabdah | atha kim svabhavanupalabdhavapyabhavo lingataya
sadhayata ityaha- "svabhavanupalabdhau tu" ityadi | "abhavavyavahara
eva", nabhavo 'pi tasya pratyaksasiddhatvat |

atra parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "yadi" tarhi "karanavyapakau"
siddho 'savdyavaharo yayoh tau santau | kena? | "tadanyasya"
karanavyapakaviviktasya bhavasya siddhirya pratyaksatmika
tadrupayanupalabdhya, anyasya karyasya vyapyasya
vabhavamabhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah | sa
canyabhavopalabdhistayoh

karanavyapakayorupalabdihlaksanapraptaveva satyamasavdyavaharasya
sadhika nanyatha ityevamisyamane sati katham tayoh
karanavyapakanupalabdhoyoh parokse 'rthe visaye prayogah | yada
karyasvabhavahetvorvyatirekaprayogah kriyate- yatra yatragnirnasti tatra
tatra dhumo 'pi nasti, tatha yatra yatra vrkso nasti ksanikata va
tatra tatra simsapa nasti sattvam va ityasesapadarthaparigrahena
vyatirekaprayoge sati | nahi tadagnivrkasavyatiriktah sarve 'rthah
pratyaksata(ksa) aksanikata va | tatasca katham
tadviviktupalabdihlaksananupalabdhih pratiyogino
vopalabdihlaksanapraptata siddha? | tatha ca
kathamasesopasamharena vyaptya karyasvabhavahetvo 'rvyatirekah
sidhyet? | tadasiddhau va kathamanayorgamakativam? | tasmat
kvacidadarsanamatradeva vyatireka estavyah, kvacicca
darsanamatradvayah | tatha ca pratibandhaghosananarthiketi manyate
parah |

siddhantavadyaha- "naiva" parokse 'rthe karanavyapakanupalabdhoyoh
"prayogo" vyatirekopadarsanakale "pramanataya" karanasya vyapakasya
vanupalabdhih pramanabhuta naiva prayujyate | kasmad? | "lingasya"
karanavyapakanupalabdihlaksanasya tadabhalaksanasya va
"aniscayat" tadanupalabdhoyoh sandeharupatvat tadabhavasya ca
sandigdhatvat | katham tarhi tadanayoh prayoga isyate? ityaha-
"kevalam" ityadi | karanavyapakayorhikaryakaranabhavaprasadhakena
(hbt 204) purvoktena pramanena vyapyavyapakabhavasadhakena ca
tadutpattilaksane tadatmyalaksane ca sambandhe sadhite
siddhasambandhayoryadyabhavo yatra yatra bhavah syat parasyapi karyasya
vyapyasya vavasyam niyamenabhavo 'nyathahetukatvaprasangat,
nihsvabhavataprasangacca | tadvarena pratibandhaprasadhake
pramane smrtih katham nama syadityetasyarthasya darsanarthamete
karanavyapakanupalabdhih prayujyete iti | darsanadarsanabalena tu
sadhane yatraivaikadarsane paro drsto 'darsane va na drstah
tatraiva tasya bhavo 'bhavo va bhavatu sarvatra tu kasmad bhavati? | na
hyapratibaddhatmanam gavasvadinam kvacit tathabhavadarsane 'pi
sarvatra tathabhavo bhavati, purusasya tu sarvada
kvacidekabhavabhavayoraparasya bhavabhavadarsanam
yadrcchasamvadah sambhavyeta asati pratibandhe | tatha caha-

"desadibhedadrsyante bhinna dravyesu saktayah |
tatraikadrstaya nanyatra yuktastadbhavaniscayah ||" iti |

tasmadvavasyam pratibandhah sadhyasadhanayorabhyupagantavyah | sa
evanvayavyatirekaprayogabhyam sucanyah | na casau
vyaptyanvayavyatirekopadarsanamantarena khyapayitum sakyata iti
'yatra yatra'; iti sakalapadarthaparigrahena khyapyate | pratibandhe hi
pramanasiddhe satyavasyameva yatra yatra karyam tatra tatra karanam,
yatra yatra tadabhavah tatra tatra ca karyasyapyabhavo 'nyatha
karanamantarena karyasya bhavah tasyahetutaiva syat | tatasca nityam
sattvadiprasangah | tatha yatra yatra yatsvabhavastatra tatra

tadbhavah anyatha tasya nairatmyameva syaditi
vyaptyaivanvayavyatirekopadarsane pratibandhah khyapayitum sakyate
nanyatheti prageva vistarato vipaṅcitam |

[4. hetostrairupyatraividhyayorhetvabhasatvasya copasamharah]]

evam karyasvabhavanupalabdihilaksane eva paksadharme
tatsadhakapramanasadbhavadanvayavyatirekasadbhavo nanyatrete
pratipadyopasamharannaha- (hbt 205) "iti" esa eva
svabhavakaryanupalabdihilaksanah paksadharmo 'nvayavyatirekavan
pratibandhasadbhavat | yatasvanvayavyatirekavan
pratibandhaprasadhakapramanasadbhavaduktena nyayena "iti" tasmāt
"tadamsena vyapto"nvayavyatirekaniscayenaiva tadamsavyapterniscayad
yathoktam prak, tatasca tadamsavyaptivacanāt trilaksana eva
"trirupa eva" trividha eva heturgamako nanyalaksano 'nyo va
yathoktatrairupyasadbhave rupantarasya vaiarthyat
yathoktatrairupyabhava ca
rupantarakalpanayamapyavyabhicarabhavenagamakatvat | kasmāt
trilaksana eva trividha eva heturgamako nanyalaksano 'nyo veti
darsayati "svasadyadharmavyabhicarad" iti trilaksanasyaiva
svasadyadharmavyabhicarat | svasadyadharmavyabhicara eva ca
gamakatvamiti rupantarakalpana vyartha |
pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekapagame ca rupantarakalpanayamapi
svasadyadharmavyabhicarabhavat | tadanena 'tridhaiva sa'; ityasya
trilaksana eva "sa heturahvinabhavasya" svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya
"niyamad" avasyantaya sadbhavat
pratibandhanimittatadamsavyaptyanabhyupage (game)ca
rupantarakalpanayamapi "hetvabhasastato 'pare"
yathoktatrilaksanadapare rupantarayogitaya vikalpyamana hetvabhasa
avinabhavasya svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya tesvabhavadityaparo 'rtho
darsita iti |

[5. hetulaksane 'dhikarupavadinam nirasah]]

yaduktam 'trilaksana eva heturnanyalaksanah'; iti tatra
paresam vipratipattim darsayannaha- "sadlaksano heturityapare"
naiyayika- mimamsakadayo manyante | kani punah sadrupani
hetostairisyamte? ityaha- 'trini caitani"
paksadharmanvayavyatirekakhyani | tathabadhitavisayatvam caturtham
rupam | abadhitah pramanenanirakrto visayah
sadyadharmalaksano yasya sa tathoktah tasya bhavah tattvamaparam
rupam | tatha vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam rupantaram, eka samkhya
yasya hetudravyasya (hbt 206) tadekasamkhyam vivaksitamekasamkhyam
hetudravyamasrayatvena yasya hetusamanyasya tadvivaksitaikasamkhyam
tadbhavo 'param rupam | yadyekasamkhyavyavacchinnayam
pratiheturahitayam hetuvyaktau hetutvam bhavati tada gamakatvam na tu
pratihetusahitayamapi dvisamkhyayuktayamiti | yadi
viruddhavyabhicaryaparam hetvantaram nopadarsyata iti yavat | tatha
jñatavām ca jñanavisayatvam ca | nahyajñāto hetuh

svasattamatrena gamako yuktah iti | tatraitesu rupantaresu
yadeta badhitavisayatvam nama tat tavat
pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekatmakavinabhavasambhave sati tatah
prthaganyallaksanam na bhavati | tadatmakam tu tadvacanenavoktamiti
na vaktavyamiti | kasmad prthag laksanam na bhavati? badhaya
avinabhavasya ca virodhaditi | tatha hi- satyapyavinabhave yathokte
badhasambhavam manyamanairabadhitavisayatvam rupantaramucyate | sa
ceyam tatsambhavana na sambhavati, badhaya avinabhavena "virodhat"
sahanavasthanalaksanat | tameva virodham sadhayannaha- "avinabhavo
hi" ityadi | satyeva hi sadhyadharme bhavo hetoravinabhava ucyate |
pramanabadha tu tasminnasati | yadi hi satyeva
tasmimstadabhavavisayam pramanam pravarteta tadasya
bhrantatvadapramanataiva syat iti kuto badha? | tatah "sa" hetuh
"tallaksanah" sadhyavinabhavi "dharmini syat | atra ca
sadhyadharmah katham na bhavet"? yato badhavakasah syat |
tasmadavinabhavasya pramanabadhayasca
sahanavasthanamavinabhavenopasthapitasya dharmini sadhyadharmabhavasya
pramanabhadhopasthapitasya ca tadabhavasya
parasparapariharasthitalaksanataya virodhenaikatra
dharminyasambhavaditi |

tameva virodham spastikartum paropahasavyajenaha-
"pratyaksanumane hi" ityadi | sadhyadharmam hi badhamane
pratyaksanumane, "tam grivayam grhitva" dharminah
svasrayat "niskasayatatah" | tasmimsca sadhyadharme satyeva
tadavinabhavitvaddheturbhavam "stam" sadhyadharmam (hbt 207)
niskasyamanam gale grhitva hathat "tatraiva"
dharminyavasthapayatiti "param" prakrstam bata "bhavanam"
sadhyadharmalaksananamasvasthyam vartate | tatha hi-
yantradvayaniyantritanam nirucchavasitaya maranameva praptamiti |

paro badhavinabhavayorvisayabhedadavirodham darsayannaha- "anyatra"
sadhyadharminam parihrtaya drstantadharmini
sadhyadharmenavinabhavi heturna punah sadhyadharminyeva | tatah
kuto badhavinabhavayorvirodho 'nyatra badhaya
sadhyadharmabhavasadhanadanyatra ca hetuna tadbhavasadhanat | tatha
caivamvidhe satyapi avinabhave badhasambhavad abadhitavisayatvasya
rupantarasya sambhava iti |

evamvidhavinabhavopagame satyapyabadhitavisayatvadike rupantare
"hetvabhasastato 'pare" rupantarasambhavina ityapaditam
hetvabhasatam vivaritam paropahasapurvakamaha- tat kim "ayam"
sadhyadharmi "tapasvi" varakah "saddha(ndha)mudvahya tasmimn"
sadhyadharmasadhanasaktivikalam hetum parinayya
sadhyadharmalaksanam "putram mrgayate?" | etadeva vyanakti- "yasya"
hetorddharminyasatyapi "sadhyadharme bhava" isyate, sadhyadharmino
'nyatravinabhavopagamat | "tam" tathavidham
sadhyadharminyupadarsya katham dharmi sadhyadharmavanityucyate? | na

hy ambhastvasya samudre lavanatvenavinabhava 'pi tavdyatirikte 'mbhasi
lavanataya sadhyatveneste 'mbhastvabhava 'pi lavanatvasiddhiriti |

parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "ata eva" ityadi | etadeva
vivrnoti- "syadetad" bhavato matam | yata eva heturanyathapi
sadhyadharmamantarenapi dharmini bhavedambhastvadisutathadarsanat,
sadhyadharmipariharena cavinabhavopagamat ata eva karanat
pramanabhyamabadhitadharma dharmityucyate | yadi
pratyaksanumanabhyam (hbt 208) sadhyadharmini hetorvisayah
sadhyadharmo na badhyate yathambhastvasya lavanatvam, tada tasya
gamakatvam, nanyatheti | tato 'nyatravinabhavamatre
sadhyasiddheranabhyupagamat na yathokto dosa iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "tat kim" idanim yada
hetordharminyavinabhavitanaabhyupagamat sadhyasiddherabhavat
tatsiddhaye rupantaramabadhitavisayatvamucyate tada hetorna kiñcit
samarthyam | kasmad? "abadhayaiva" hetumantarenapi "sadhyasiddheh"
akiñcitkara eva hetuh | tatha hyatra kalpanadvayam-
badhakapramanavrtau sadhyabhavo niyato va syad? aniyato va? |
tatra yadi purvo vikalpastada sadhyabhavo hi badhakapramanasya
vrtau niyatah, tadaiva bhavat tadabhava cabhavaditi | tasmad
"abadhayam" badhakapramanavrtyabhava tanniyatasya
sadhyabhavasyapyabhavat "sadhyasiddhih" bhavatyeveti vyartha eva
heturiti nopanyasaniya eva | tatah kasyabadhitavisayatvam
rupantaram bhavet? | syanmatam- ma bhud badhakapramanavrtyabhava
hetoh samarthyam, yada tu sadhyasya badhakam pramanam dharmini
vartate tada hetoh sadhyasadhane samarthyam bhavisyatityata aha-
"badhayamapi" iti | yadi badhakam pramanam vartate tada tena
sadhyabhavasya dharmini sadhanat punarbrahmanapi tadbhavasya
kartumasakyatvat kimanga punah sathena hetuneti kutah sadhanasya
hetoh samarthyam? | ata eva hi bhavadbhirabadhitavisayatvam
rupantaramucyata iti |

atha badhakapramanavrtau sadhyabhavo na niyatah tadabhava 'pi
bhavaditi dvitiyah paksa isyate tadapyabadhayah samarthyaviraha
iti darsayannaha- "aniyame" badhakapramanavrtau
sadhyabhavasyesyamane satidamapatitam | na ca- badhakam
pramanam syat "sadhyabhavasya ca sambhavah"- iti "na"
sadhyasadhane "samarthyam abadhayah" satyamapi tasyam
sadhyabhavasya sambhavaditi tadyogino 'pi hetvabhasataiveti |

yaduktam "abadhayaiva sadhyasiddhervyartho hetuh" iti
tatranyatharthamabadhaya darsayan hetusamarthyam pratipadayannaha
parah- na badhaya abhavo mamabadhabhimata | kim tarhi? | badhaya
anupalabdhih | sa ca tadanupalabdhih purusasya saktivaikalyat kvacid
desadau badhayah sambhave 'pi syat | tato badhanupalabdhitatre
sadhyasiddherabhavat tatsiddhaye 'vasyam heturabhidhaniya iti sa
hetuprayogasya visayastada hi hetuh svasadhyam sadhayan
kathamasartha syat? iti |

siddhantavadyaha- kim nu vai heturbbadhaya ya upalabdhistasyah
vibheti na punarbbadhaya yena badham sambhavantimapyanadrtya
tadanupalabdhau satyam prayoktavya isto bhavatah |

kadacit paro bruyat- kim karisyati vidyamanapi badha tapasvini,
tadupalabdhireva raksasi | tasmata eva hetorbhayam tadabhava
hetuh prayoktavya evetyata aha- "sa tarhi" ityadi | evam tarhi
paramarthena badha kimasti nastityetanapeksya badhaya anupalabdhau
satyam prayoktavya iti kakva prcchati | kadacit paro bruyat-
uktamevaitat kimartham prcchyate? ityaha- "kimartham prayujyata" iti |
badhanupalambhe 'pi tatsambhava sadhyasadhanayogadityabhiprayah | paro
'navagatabhipraya aha- "sadhyasiddhyartham" iti badhakapratyayabhava
pramanyasyestatvat tatah sadhyasiddhiraviruddhaiveti manyate |
siddhantavadi satyam badhayam tadanupalambhe 'pi
sadhyasiddhimasambhavan prcchati "sa kim kvacid" ityadi | kim
punarasau hetuh satyamapi badhayam sadhyam sadhayediti sambhavyate
bhavata yenasya badhaya abhavaniscayam prati yatno na kriyate
hetusca prayujyata iti | evametad iti cet; tatha satyamapi badhayam
sadhyasadhanasamarthopagame satyabadhitavisayatvam hetulaksanam
na bhavati | kim karanam? | badhayamapi satyamasya hetoh
"samarthyat" samarthyopagamat | taddhi hetorlaksanamucyate yena vina
sadhyam na sadhayediti |

syantam- anupalabhyamanabadhatvam hetulaksanam paramarthena,
nabadhitavisayatvamityata aha- "tatha ca" ityadi | evam hi sati
badhayah sadbhavasambhava 'pi tamabhyupagamya tadanupalambhamatrena
hetoh prayogah praptah | yadi hi badhamabhyupagamya hetuprayogo
nabhimatah syat tadanupalambhamatrena badhayam samsayat-
satamapi kesañcit kathañcidanupalambhasambhavat- samsayitasya
hetuprayoge pravrttireva na yujyeta | tasmad yo yatsamsaye 'pi pravartate
sa tasya bhavapaksamabhyupetyaiva pravartate | tatha ca yatha
badhanupalabdhau tamabhyupagamya hetuh prayujyate tatha tadupalabdhavapi
prayujyatam, badhayah sadbhavabhyupagame sati
tadupalambhanupalambhayorvisesabhavaditi nanupalabhyamanabadhatvamapi
hetulaksanam yujyeta iti kuto badhakapratyayavirahe 'pyasati pratibandhe
pramanyasya sambhava iti |

parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "na badhayam" ityadi | naiva hi
badhayam samtyam hetoh samarthyamisyate tat katham
tadupalambhe 'pi prayogah syat? | siddhantavadyaha- "yadyevam"
badhayam satyam heturasamartho yadisyate tadanirnito badhaya
asambhavo yasya hetoh sa tathavidhah prayogam
badhanupalambhamatrena narhati | kim karanam? | ma bhud
badhayah sambhavapakse "prayuktasyapi" hetoh sadhyasiddhau
"asamarthyamiti" | purvapaksavadyaha- badhanupalambhe sati badhaya
abhavat sadupalambhakapratyayabhava satyavasyamarthanamasattvaddhetoh
samarthyam iti cenmanyase siddhantavadyaha- "kimupalambho badham" ityadi
| upalambho hyarthanam karyam, na ca karyam karanam vyapnoti | na

hya'vasyam karanani karyaavanti bhavanti, pratibandhavaikalyasambhavad
| tat kathamavyapakasyopalambhasya nivrttau badhaya nivrttih?, yato
hetorbbadhayah sambhavakrtamasamarthyam na sambhavediti | etacca
parairapisyata eva; pramanatayopagatasapyudayakale
'nupalabdhabadhasya kalantarena (hbt 211) badhakapratyayotpade
satyapramanyopagamat | athavyapakasyapyupalambhasya nivrttau badha
nivartate-

"nivartate hi mithyatvam dosajñanadayatnatah ||"

iti anenaiva nyayena jñananivrttya badhanivrtterityaha- ta- thapi
vyartha hetuh | kutah? | "badhanupalambhadeva" hetuprayogarahitat
sadhyaiddheh | kim karanam? | anupalambhe badhaya asambhavad |
tatha hi- yatra badhaya anupalambhastatra paramarthata eva sa na vidyata
iti manyase | yatra casau paramarthato nasti tatra sadhaydharmasyabhavo
'pi paramarthenaiva nastyanyatha paramarthena badhaya abhavayogat |
tatasca sadhyadharmasyabhavabhava sati bhava iti bhavanmatya
sadyapratitervarthata hetoriti |

atha ma bhud yuktivirodha iti nopalambhanivrttau badhanivrttirisyate,
tatraha- upalambhasya nivrttavapi satyam badhaya
anivrttavisyamanayam tadavastham hetorasasamarthyam
yadavastham badhopalambha iti hetoraprayoga iti kasyabadhitavisayatvam
rupantaram syat? |

etadevopasamharannaha- "tasmad svasadhya" ityadi | yata evam vyaptya
hetoh sarvatra sadhyenavinabhavabhyupagame
bahirvyaptavisyamanayam vaiyartham hetuprayogasyapadyate tasmad
"svasadyabhavabhyam anyathapi" svasadyabhava
'pyabhavanna'bhava 'pi ca bhavan heturdharmini kiñcit sadhyam "na
bhavayati" na sadhayati "na vibhavayati" tadviparitam na nisedhayati
"iti" tasya vidhipratishedhvakurvata "upaksepah" prayogo "na
samarthah" ityavasyam hetuprayogamicchata svasadyavinabhava
sarvatra hetorabhyupagantavyah | sa ca pratibandhanibandhanah | esa ca
darsanadarsanamatrayattho yathoktam prak | tasmimscabhyupagate
badhavinabhavayorvirodhah siddha ityupasamharannaha- "tanna" ityadi |
yata evam tena karanenabadha rupantaram na bhavati |

yadi nama badhavinabhavayoh sahavasthanabhavadavinabhava (hbt
212) satyabadha gamyate rupantaram tu kimiti na bhavati? iti, ata aha-
"tannama" ityadi | taddhi tasmad visesanantaram bhaved vastusthitya
| laksanakaraisca rupantaratenopadanamarhati yasya visesanasya
bhava 'pi yasyaparasyabhava syat | yatah sambhava eva kevale | udaharanamaha- "tad
yatha" ityadi | satyapi hi dharmisambandhe sravanatvadeh sapakse
bhavo nasti | satyapi ca caksusatvadeh sapakse bhava
sadyadharmine sabde sambandho nasti | tato 'nayoh
sambhavavyabharayorbhavad visesanavisesyabhavo
laksanantaravena copadanam | ihapyevam bhavisyatiti ced aha- "na

caitad" anantaroditamabadhaya avinabhava sati sambhavati |
satyavinabhava niyamenabadhayah sambhavavyabhicarabhavat kuto
visesanavisesyabhavo ksanantaravena copadanamarhati? iti na
hetoh sadhyavinabhavino viruddhasya ca sadhyaviparyayavinabhavino
visaye badha sambhavati | uktena prakarena viparyaye
samyaggheturevavisaye tu prayogaddhetvabhava ucyate | yata evam "iti"
tasmanna tadabhavo badhvirahah
prthagavinabhavadanvavyatirekatmano
'nayorhetuviruddhayorlaksanantaravena vacyah, vyabhicarabhavena
rupantaravayogat | yatascavinabhava sati badha na sambhavati
virodhat, tasmaddhetoryathoktalaksanasya prayoge sati gamyarthaya api
pratijñaya dosanam pratyaksaviruddhadinam sambhavo nasti,
hetulaksanenaiva tesam nirastatvat | tat katham badhviraho heto
rupantaramucyate? | asambhavinam ca tesam upavarnanam
nisphalamityakutam |

kevalayah prayoge 'sti sambhava iti cet, aha- "napi" ityadi |
hetuprayoge hyasati kevala pratijñaiiva na prayujyate, hetuvisayatvena
tadabhyupagamat | tatasca sastrakarairna pratijñadosah
pratyaksaviruddhodayo vacya iti | dinnagapadaistu
sadhyasadhyaviparyayena (hbt 213)
vipratipattidarsanadaprayogarhasyapi paksasya laksanavidhane
nyayaprapramevapaksatva na ni(tvam ni)rakrtapadena
pramanaviruddhasyakhyanam, na tvatiprasaktam paksalaksanam
vyavacchinnam, sandigdhasyaiva sadhyatvat, pramanabadhite
sadhakapramanavrtteiriti |

tadevamabadhitavisayatvam nirakrtya rupantaram nirakurvannaha-
"etena" avinabhava sati badhaya asambhavadarsanena
"ekasamkhyavivaksapi" viruddhavyabhicaridosavipaksenocyamana
"pratyukta" pratyakhyata |

parah prechati- "katham" iti kena prakarena- yatha
badhavinabhavayoh sahanavasthanam tatha
pratihetvavinabhavayorapi?, yenaikasamkhyavivaksa tadvadeva
pratyakhyayeta iti |

siddhantavadi samyam darsayannaha- "eka" ityadi | eko hi
heturlaksanayuktah | svasadhyavyabhicari katham bhavati? | yadi
svasadhyabhava eva bhavet, anyatha tallaksanamavinabhavo nama hiyeta
| yatraiva dharmini sa tallaksana eko bhavati tatraiva dharmini
tasmadanyo 'pi pratiheturviruddhastena hetulaksanayuktah katham
bhavati? | ekasya hetoryat sadhyam tabdadhakasya tadviruddhasyaparasya
dharmasya bhava eva nabhave bhavadavinabhavaditi badhaya samanam
badhasambhavana samanah pratiheturiti tannirasenaiva nirasta iti |

atraiva dusanantaramabhidhatum vikalpayannaha- "api ca" ityadi |
"vastutah" paramarthato yasya pratiheturna sambhavati kimasau
samyagjñanasya viparyasya vopanyastasadhyaviparitajñanasya va

heturisto yato vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam tallaksanamucyate,
ahosvid yasya pratihetustatsadhyaviparitasadhako na pradarsitah
paramarthatah sannapiti | paro dosamapasyannaha- "kiñcatah" ityadi
| yadi nama purvo vikalpa uttaro va tatah ko dosah? iti |

siddhantavadyaha- yadyasambhavan pratiheturyasya sa
samyagjñanadiheturisyate, tadalaksanametad
vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam | kasmāt? | asakyo niscayo yasya vastuto
'sambhavadpratihetutvasya sa tathoktah | paramatapeksaya caitaducyate |
paro hi darsanadarsanabhyamasatyapi pratibandhe 'vinabhavamicchati |
tatastasya pratihetorevamvidhasya sambhavo 'sti | sa canupalabhyamano 'pi
kadacit syaditi vastutastadabhavo nisciyate |
pratibandhanibandhanavinabhavavadinam tvasmakam pratihetvasambhava
suniscita eva | nahi tadatmyatadutpattilaksane pratibandhe
pramanatah siddhe tannimittavinabhavitaya ekena hetuna svasadhye
sadhite punastatraiva dharmini tallaksanasya tadviruddharthasadhakasya
pratihetoh sambhava sankayate, bhavanam
viruddhasvabhavadvayayogad, viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat
| viruddhadharmasadhakasambhave ca tasyaiva svasadhyavinabhavinah
prathamasya tatra pramanato bhavasiddhayayogaditi |

syamatam- yadi nama prastutah pratihetvasambhavo
'smabhirniscetumasakyastathapyasambhavadpratihetutvam
vivaksitaikasamkhyatvapratipaditam hetulaksanam kasmanna bhavati?
ityaha- "na hyaniscitatmanah" ityadi | pratipadako yo dharmo
hetostasyaniscitasvabhavasya yasmāt tallaksanatvam
pratipadakadharmata na bhavati | yatha samdigdhasya paksadharmatvasyeti
purvakasya sadhanam | napi sandhigdham laksanam yasya sa
heturbhavatiti na kascidheturbhavediti hetvabhavo va ityasya samarthanam |
tatasca "hetvabhasastato 'pare" ityatrapī yojitamiti |

syamatam- yasya pratiyogi drsyate tasyaiva pratihetubhavad ahetutvam
bhavatu, yasya tu pratiyogi heturna drsyate sa vastuta
evasambhavadpratihetuh | na hi tatra vastutah pratihetusambhava
sankayate, badhakapratyayamantarena badhasankaya ayogat |
taduktam-

"badhajñane tvanutpanne nasanka nispramanika" iti |

atra aha- "tulye laksane hi" ityadi | sankayamanapratihetuna
tulyam laksanam darsanadarsanamatranimittavinabhavarupam
yasya tasmin drstah pratiyoginah pratihetorbhadhakasya sambhava
sa yesamapi tattulyalaksananam pratiyogi na drsyate tesvapi
sankam pratihetusambhavavisayamutpadayati | kim karanam? |
adrstapratiyogino drstapratiyogino visesabhavat | nahi
tasyetarena kascidviseso 'sti, yatastatsambhavo na sankayeta |
prusaktivaikalpyadina tu tadadarsanam sambhavyeteti kimucyate
'nasanka nihpra(spra)manika'; iti | atha visesah
pratibandhalaksano 'vinabhavaniscayako

drstapratihetoradrstapratiyogina isyate yatah
pratiyogisambhavasankastamupaiti | tada sati va visese sa viseso
hetorlaksanam | kim karanam? | yatastato visesaddheturekantena
niscayena nirastapratipaksastathavidhe dharmini pratihetvasambhavat
svasadyam niscayayatiti | yastathavidho na bhavati tadvisesavirahat
drstapratihetuh so 'tallaksano na hetuh syat | tatha ca yadi
namahetau pratiheturdrsto, hetoh kimayatam, yena tannivrttaye
tatraikasamkhyavivaksa kriyate, yathoktavinabhavavacanenaiva
tannivrtterityaha- "tatha ca hetau" tadvisesayogini "pratihetvasambhave"
sati "vyartha" nisprayojana "ekasamkhyavivakseti" |
yathoktavisesangikarane tallaksanasya pratihetorasambhavat
kasyaikasamkhyavivaksaya vyavacchedah kriyate? yato 'sya
sarthakatvam syaditi |

viruddhavyabhicarinasca hetvabhasasya
vyavacchedarthamekasamkhyavivaksa hetulaksane kriyate | vastuto
'sambhavatpratihetutvasiddhaye ca pratibandhalaksane visese
hetavisyamane viruddhavyabhicaryapi hetvabhaso na bhavati | tato
vyavacchedyabhavat kimekasamkhyavivaksaya? iti darsayannaha-
"atah" pratibandhalaksanaviseshopagamat "viruddhavyabhicarino
hetvabhasasya yallaksanam taddhiyeta" na sambhavet | kim
punastadviruddhavyabhicarino laksanam? ityaha- "svalaksana"
ityadi | hetoryadatmiyam laksanam tadyuktayorhetvoretatra (hbt
216) dharmini virodhena parasparaviruddhasadhyasadhatvenopanipate sati
viruddhavyabhicariti viruddhavyabhicarino laksanam | na ca tat
pratibandhangikarane sati sambhavati | nahi tadatmyatadutpattibhyam
svasadyapratibandhavatyekatra hetau kvaciddharmini sambhavati
dvtiyastallaksastatraiva hetuh sambhavet, bhavanam
viruddhasvabhavadvayasambhavat, viruddhadharmadhyasasya
bhedalaksanatvat | tadavyabhicarino hetordvitiyasya tatra kutah
sambhavavakasa iti |

nanu yadi tathavidhavisesasambhave sati viruddhavyabhicarilaksanam
hiyate, ekasamkhyavivaksa va vyartha, tathapi naiva
hetvabhavaparasangah, tat kimuktam hetvabhavo vetyata aha- "na ca"
naiva "tasya" visesasya pratibandhalaksanasya, yato vastuto
'sambhavatpratihetutvam nisciyate | "svarupam"
tadatmyatadutpattilaksanam nirddisyate bhavadbhih
yathasmabhirnirdistam yadrupam "pratitya" pratipadya pratiyoginah
ambhavasambhavavutpasyamah | yatra sa viseso nasti tatra
pratiyoginah sambhavah kalpita agamasraye 'numane | yatra tvasti sa
viseso vastubalapravrtte 'numane tatra pratiyogino 'sambhava iti | yata
evam tasmannastyeva bhavatam sa visesah- bhavadbhirna jñayata eva
sa visesa iti | tasmāt sarvatra yatrapi pratiyogi na drsyate tatrapi
sankaya pratiyogivisayaya bhavitavyam | tameva sankam
dradhayannaha- "drstapratihetorapi" ityadi | yasyapi hi
pratiheturdrstasyapi prak praityogidarsanaditarena
sarvakalamadrstapratiyogina na kascid viseso laksyate

yaddarsanajñayeta 'atra pratiyogi sambhavati nyanyatra'; iti
darsanadarsanamatranibandhanayoranvayavyatirekayoh sarvatra samanatvat
| tathapi pascattatra pratiyogi drsta iti sarvatra
tattulyalaksane pratiyogisadbhavasanka na nivartata iti |

syammatam- yesu pratiyogi sambhavati tesvasyameva
kadacidavasupalabhyate | yesu tu purusayusenapi nopalabhyate
tesvasau nastyeva | (hbt 217) tatah sa tathavidho heturbhavisyati,
tat katham hetvabhavo 'smakam? ityata aha- "na ca" ityadi | yesamapi
hi pratihetuh sambhavati tesamapi naiva sarvada tasya
pratihetorupalabdhih pratipatnam | na hyasardarsinamupalabdhih
sarvabhavasattam vyapnoti, pratibandhavaikalyasadbhavat | nanu ca yatra
sarvadaiva pratipatra(ttra) pratiyogi na drsyate tatra
tadasankakatham kriyate? | tatha caha-

"badha(dha)jñane tvanutpanne nasanka nispramanika" iti |

tathaparam-

"utprekseta hi yo mohadajatamapi badhakam |

sa sarvavyavaharesu samsayatma ksayam vrajet ||" iti |

ata aha- "atisayavati tu" ityadi | tatha hi kasyacideva pramatuh
kusagriyamateratisayavati prajña pratihetutpreksini
drstasmabhih yatha vedapramanyanirakartru [hetusu]
saugataih sisyparamparaya
kumarilotpadatpragadrstapratiyogisupanyastesu, tenaiva
prajñatisayasalina pratihetava utpreksitah tatastaddarsanat
yavajjivam adrstapratihetusvapi tadasanka na nivartate |
tatah kathamasanka nispramanikocyate? | "tulyalaksane hi"
ityadikamapi pratiyogisambhavasankakaranamuktameva | na ca
pratiyogisambhavasankamanastannimittasambhavat 'utprekseta hi';
ityadyakrosamatrena nivartayitum sakyate | tenasya
pratiyogyasankapanodaksamam kiñcit karanamabhidhanyam
yathasmabhirabhihitam 'svabhavahetorviparyeye
badhakapramanavasattadatmyaniscaye satyanvayavyatirekayostatra
nirnayah; karyahetau ca yathoktapratyaksanupalambhatah
karyakaranasiddhestaniscaya'; iti | yata evam sarvatra
pratiyogyasanka na nivartate bhavaddarsane tena karanenaniscayah
pratiyoginah sambhavasambhavayoh 'iha pratiyogi sambhavati iha tu na
sambhavati'; ityevamrupa iti | tasmadvastuto 'sambhavatpratihetutvam
yallaksanam (hbt 218) hetoh
tasyaniscitatvadekasamkhyavivaksavadinam na kasciddhetuh syat
| na hyaniscitalaksano heturbhavatityupasamhara iti |

tadevam 'kim yo vastuto 'sambhavatpratihetuh sa
samyagjñanaviparyayaheturistah'; iti amum vikalpam nirakrtya
dvtiyam vikalpam niracikirsuraha- "athapradarsitapratihetuh"
samyagjñanaviparyayaheturista iti sambandhah | ayam ca paksah kila

dinnagacaryasyapyabhimata iti para upadarsayannaha- "yathaha dinnagacaryah" | kimaha?"yada tarhi" ityadi | "sravanatvasya hi na kathañcivdyavacchedahetutvam" iti dinnagacaryenokte parenabhihitam- "yada tarhi vaiyakaranah sabdatvam samanyavisesam nityamabhyupagacchati tadayam sravanatvalaksanah paksadharmah hetureva syat | nityah sabdah sravanatvat sabdatvavat" ityevam parenokte satyacyaryenoktam- "yadyatra sabdakhye dharminyanityatvahetum krtakatvaprayatnanatariyakatvadilaksanam kascid vaisesikadirna darsayet tadayamapradarsitapratiheturhetureva bhavet" iti | tadevamacaryapadaih saksitve datte bhujamutksipya sastrakarah putkurvannaha- "idamidanim" ityadi | yada hyacaryasyapyetadabhimatamiti kaiscivdyakhyayate tadidam sumahavdyasanamayatam- gurubhirabhihitavadaprakasyam, nahi gurunam dosah prakasayitum yuktah, "nyayamanupalayadbhiih asamvaraniyam" apracchadaniyam | tat kim gurun dusayama uta nyayamapyupeksamahe ityubhayamapyasakyamiti "kastataram vyasanam katham nirvodhum sakyeta?" | na kathamciditi | kah punaratra doso yenedam kastataramityaha- "sa tavadayam" sravanatvalaksano "heturvastuni" sabdadini svasadhyam tattvam nityatvam "tatpraktini" tadatmakani "krtva" tacchravanatvam pramanam yesam purusanam mimamsakavaiyakaranadinam tan "abhyudayena" (hbt 219) svargena "nihsreyasena" capavargena "yojayitva" | tatha hi- vastutattvam bhavayan yavat klesann prajahati tavat svargamasadayati, klesamstu prajahannirvanaparayano bhavati | athava sabdanityatvapratitau vedapramanyat tadvihitagnihotranusthanat svargo vedantanisevanadaparvaggah | punaruttarakalam "pratibhavata" prajñajatiyena vaisesikadina purusena "hetvantarasya" pratihetoh "nidarsanena" yadasya "nityatvasadhanasamarthyam" pratihetvanupadarsane satyasit ttatadupadarsanena "utkilitam" apanitamiti | tani vastuni nityatvasampadah pracyavya, tamsca tatpramanakan purusan svargapavargasampadah pracyavya sravanatvalaksano hetuh saktivaikalyat paritratumasakto bhrastarajya ieva raja tapovanam gacchati svaireva duscaraireti kimatra vayam brumah? |

tadevamupahasyaitasmin pakse dosamupadarsayannaha- "purusapratibha" ityadi | yada hyapradarsitapratiheturheturheturisyate tada purusapratibhakrtam sadhanatvamabhyupagatam bhavati | tatasca vastuto na kiñcit sadhanamasadhanam va praptam | tatha hi- yada pratiheturnopadarsyate tada sadhanam, yada tupadarsyate tada na sadhanamiti purusapratibhakrtam sadhanatvamayatamiti |

api ca- apradarsitapratiheturheturhetutve 'ngikriyamane vikalpadvayam- kim paramarthato hetustaddharmabhavi, utataddharmabhaviti? | tatradyam vikalpamadhikrtyaha- "sa ca" heturyo 'sau prathamam upadiyate | sa "yadi svabhavata" eva "tasmin" sadhyadharme "satyeva bhavati" ityevamsilo 'smadupavarnitapratibandhopagamat yadisyate

"tada kathamanyatha kriyeta" hetvantarenataddharmabhavi katham kriyeta? | na kathañcit | kim karanam? | vastunam hetulaksananam yahsvabhavah- 'satyameva sadhyadharme bhavanatmakah'- "tadanyathabhavasya" tadviparyayasya "abhavad" ubhayosca svasadhyadharmavinabhavitve (hbt 220) svabhavata eva dharminyekatra tayorbhave viruddhavubhau svabhavavekasya syatam | na caikasya viruddhau svabhavau sambhavatah, viruddhadharmadhyasena tasyaikatvahaniprasangat | atha dvitiyo vikalpastada "ataddharmabhavi ca" asatyapi sadhyadharme bhavanasilah pratibandhanabhyupagamat "kathamanyadapi" apradarsitapratihetvavasthayamapi "sadhanam" kasyacit? | naiva tadapi sadhanam, na kevalam pradarsitapratihetvavasthayamiti |

upasamharannaha- "tasmāt svabhavatah" ityadi | yata evam bhavanam svabhavo 'nyatha kartum na sakyate, viruddhobhayasvabhavascaiko na sambhavati tasmāt paramarthatah svena svena sadhyenavinabhavinoryathoktalaksanayoh karyasvabhavahetvoh tallaksanasya karyasvabhavalaksanasya pratihetorasambhavad "alaksanamekasamkhyavivaksa" vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam laksanam na bhavati | kim karanam? ityaha- "vyavacchedyabhavaditi" | pratiheturhi vivaksitaikasamkhyatvasya vyavacchedyo varnyate | sa ca pratihetuh svalaksanayuktayoh karyasvabhavayorna bhavatyeveti katham taddhetulaksanam syaditi | tadevamanayordvayo rupayoryah sambhavo yathoktavinabhavasambhava satiti rupantaropagame 'pi hetvabhasataiveti "hetvabhasastato 'pare iti" ityasyartho vivrta iti |

jñātatvanirakaranayaha- "jñānam punah" ityadi | avadhitavisayatvam vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam ca karya-svabhavahetvorevavinabhava sati badhapatihetvorasambhavad vyavacchedyabhavatvena satyapi lingadharmatve tallaksanam na bhavatyuktam | jñānam tu jñātatvam, tasyaiva bhavapratyayenabhidhanat | tatha hi- jñānasabdapravrttinimittam jñātatvamucyate, tacca jñānameva, tadutpade sati jñāta iti vyavaharat | na ca tat lingasyatmarupamiti katham lingalaksanam bhavisyati? | yadyapi vikalpapratibhasi samanyakaro lingatayavasthapyate tathapi na jñānasya lingadharmata | na hyasau svatantra eva lingam | yadaha- "vikalpabhedana svatantranamanvarthasrayanat (hbt 221) tatkalpitavisayada'rthapatipattavanarthapatilambha eva syat" iti | tasmād vahyavastupadanasyaivasya lingatavasthapyate | sadhyasadhanasamkalpe vastudarsanahaneh svalaksanasya kvacidananvayacca taddharmatameva tvanusmaranto vikalpa nanaikavyatirekan sandarsayanto vastuni paramparaya pratibandhadavisamvadakah karyadilingavyapadesanibandhanam cetyuktaprayam |

na ca tasya karyaderatmarupam jñānam | vikalpavabhasi ca samanyakaro naiva vikalpasyatmabhutah, tasya nirupasya vasturupavirodhat | tadrupasya ca vikalpapratibimbacakrasya

samanyatmatavirahat | yasmadabadyasyapi bahyataya
vyavasitasyananuyayino 'pyanuyayitaya samanyatmakatvam tathatve
casya vikalparupata kutah? yadaha-

"jñānadavyatiriktam ca kathamarthantaram vrajet? ||

tasmanmithyavabhaso 'yamarthesvekatmatagrahah |" iti |

na jñānasya lingadharmata | etadeva sadhayannaha- "kimrupad" ityadi
| kimatmakat "hetoranumeyo 'rtho jñātavayah iti cintayam"
prakrtayam "pratipattuh" pumso yadavisamvadakam lingam tasya
svrupamabhidhiyate sastrakaraih yasya rupasya darsanadayam
pratipatta 'yatra tadrupasambhavah tat sadhanam
tadrupavikalmasadhanam'; iti pravibhagena vyavasthapyā yattatra
sadhanatvena vyavasthapitam tasyestarthasannidhanasampratyayat
pravrttimavalambate | tatha, etasmimsca nyaye vyavasthite yadasya
lingasyatmarupam tallaksanam bhavitumarhati paksadharmadivat na
tu yat pararupam |

syadetat- jñānasya lingasya sadhakatvad yuktaiva sadhyasiddhyupayogino
jñānasya lingalaksanatetyata aha- "pratipattijanmani" ityadi |
yadyanumeyapratitijanmanyupayujyate jñānamiti tanmatrena lingasya
laksanamisyate tadatiprasangah prapnoti | tamevaha- "evam
pratipattijanmanyupayogamatrallingalaksanatve prameyasya" arthasya
"purusasya" pramatuh (hbt 222) "adi" sabdat
samyogasamavayadinamalokamanaskaradinam lingalaksanatvam
bhavet | atra karanamaha- "nahi tesvapi" prameyadisu asatsu lingini
jñānam bhavatiti krtva | atra paro 'nistamapadayannaha-
"niscitagrahanam tarhi" ityadi | yadi pararupatvajjñānam
lingalaksanam na bhavati tada ca yadetadacaryena-

"anumeye 'tha tattulye sadbhavo nastitasati | niscite" ti-

niscitagrahanam krtam bhavatacabhimatam tanna kartavyayam |
tatha hi- niscayo hi lingasya pararupameva | sa cet tallaksanam,
jñānam kimiti nesyate yato niscayo vijñānameva tadvisesatvadasyeti
|

siddhantavadyaha- "na na kartavyam" kintu kartavyameva tasya
niscitagrahanasya lingarupapratipadanyarthatvat |
tamevanyarthatam darsayannaha- "sapaksavipaksayoh" ityadi | pare
hi sapakse darsanamatrenasapakse cadarsanamatrato gamakam
hetumicchanti | tesam naiva darsanamatrena sadhyasiddhau samartho
heturbhavatiti jñāpanartham niscitagrahanam krtam | yatah
satorvidyamanayorapi darsanadarsanayoragamakatvam hetordrsyate 'sa
syamah, tatputratvat'; ityadau | yata evam tena karanena sapakse
bhavena vipakse sarvatrabhavavisistenasapakse ca sarvatrabhavana
sapakse tadatmyatadutpattilaksanabhavavisistena gamako
heturityasyarthasya jñāpanartham laksanavakye niscitagrahanam
krtam boddhavyam | etaduktam bhavati- yaveva sapaksavipaksayoh

bhavabhavau pratibandhasadhakapramanavrtya niscitau tabhyameva
heturgamako bhavati, na tu yathakathañciddarsanamatretyasyarthasya
jñāpanaya niscitagrahanam krtamiti |

prakrtamupasamharannaha- "tena" ityadi | yena
visistayorbhavabhavayoreva khyapanaya niscitagrahanam krtam,
na rupantarabhidhanaya, anatmarupasya ca laksanata na yujyate, tena
pararupam lingasya laksanam na bhavati | yatah tena jñānadina
pararupena lingasya na kascid rupaviseso 'bhidhiyata iti |

nanu ca pare 'pi sapaksavipaksayorbhavabhavabhyam gamakam
hetumicchanti, darsanadarsane tu tayoreva sadhake, tat kimartham
niscitagrahanam? iti, ata aha- "tau hi" ityadi | yadyapi pare
bhavabhavabhyameva gamakam hetumicchanti tathapi sapaksa eva bhavo
'sapakse cabhava eveti bhavabhavau darsanadarsanamatrato
vyavasthapayanti | na ca tatastau tathavidhau sidhyatah,
pratibandhavikalanamapyarthanam kvacid bhavabhavayoh
kathañciddarsanadarsanasambhavat | tasmad yau 'hetoh sapakse eva
bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva'; ityevamatmakau bhavabhavau tau
tadbhavasya sadhakam yat pramanam
tadatmyatadutpattisadhanavisayam taddhrtya voddhavyau | kutah?
upayantarasyabhavat | tadanabhyupagame hi hetoh sapaksa eva bhavah
sarvesam hetumatam bhavanam sadhyenanugamadarsane sati
vipakse cabhava eva sadhyavikalanam sarvarthanam
hetuviviktanam upalambhe sati syat | na caitadasarvadarsinah
sambhavatiti | yata upayantaram nasti tena karanena
tayorvisistayorbhavabhavayoh pratipadanaya niscitasabdah
prayukto laksane laksanakareneti |

nanu ca bhavabhavavacanamatradeva pramanato niscayo labhyate anyatha
tayoreva satta na prasidhyediti, ata aha- "yadyapi" ityadi |

"anumeye 'tha tattulye sadbhavo nastitasati |"

ityanenaiva sapaksasapaksayoh bhavabhavavacanamatrena
niscitagrahananirapeksena tayorbhavabhavayoryat sadhanam
pramanam tasya vrttiradyapyaksipyate | katham
punarniscitagrahanamantarena bhavabhavavacanamatratatstaddhrtteh
aksepah? ityaha- "anyatha" yadi
tatsadhanapramanavrtnaksipyeta, tada "tayoreva"
sapaksavipaksayoreva bhavabhavayorya satta svarupavyavastha tasya
"aprasiddheh" | kasmadaprasiddhih? ityaha- "jñānasya" upalabdherya
satta utpattih tannibandhanatvajjñeyasya bhavabhavalaksanasya
sattavyavasthayah svarupavyavasthiteh | na hyupalambhamantarena svata
evarthah (hbt 224) sidhyanti, sarvasya sarvasiddhiprasangat |
tasmadidamevamrupam naivamrupamiti tadakarajñānodayadeva
vyavasthapyate | yata evam tasmad sarvatra sastre loke va
jñeyasattavyavasthaiva niscitagrahanam vinapi "tatsadhanam"
tatsattasadhanam pramanam "akarsati" aksipatiti | kiñca,

pararthatvacca sastrapranayanasya
tatsadhanapramanavrttiraksipyate iti sambandhah | kidrsam
punastacchastrapranayanam yat parartharupataya
svavyavasthapitajñeyasattasadhanam pramanamaksipati? ityaha- "
trirupam lingam vah samvadakam prapakam"
vañchitasarthasyeti | yadi namaivamrupam parartham
sastrapranayanam tathapi katham tat
sadhanapramanavrttimaksipatityaha- "tadrupam" tasya lingasya
trirupasya rupam svabhavam sastroktam ye pratipattaro na vidanti,
na tesam tatastrirupallingacchastroktad vañchite 'rthe
pravrttirbhavati, ajñatasyarthasya jñapakasya svasattamatrena
pravartakatvabhavat | yata evam "iti" tasmāt paropalaksanatvadeva
paresam jñapakatvadeva pravartake trirupalinge jñanam siddhamiti
yadyapi niscitagrahanamatiricyate tathapi taveva lingasya
sapaksasapaksayorbhavabhavau visistau sastroktau 'sapaksa
eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva'; ityevamrupau
kecinnaiyayikaprabhrtayah, pare darsanadarsanamatrena- ye
darsanadarsane pratibandhasadhake na bhavatah- tanmatrena
vyavasthapayanti "yata eva iti" tasmātesam vadinam nisedhartho
'yam laksane niscitasabdah prayukta
acaryenasmabhiscabhyupagata iti | yadi tu paravipratipattih na syat
tada naivasau prayujyete |

kimiti punardarsanadarsanabhyam bhavabhavavisayabhyam
sapaksa [sa]paksayoh visistau bhavabhavavanvayavyatirekatmakau
nesyete ityaha- "satorapi" ityadi | satyapi kvacit sapakse bhavadarsane
hetoh kvaciccasapakse 'bhavadarsane 'sa syamah, tatputratvat';
ityadavanvayavyatirekayoh samsayat | tatha hi- anvayo nama sarvatra
satyeva sadhye hetorbhavo (hbt 225) vyaptya casati sadhye hetorbhavo
vyatirekah | na ca kvacit sati sadhye hetorbhavadarsane 'pi tanmatrena
tathabhavah sarvatra bhavati, apratibaddhasvabhavanam
sahabhavaniyamabhavat | tatha kvacit sadhyabhimatasyabhavah
satyabhavadarsane 'pi hetoh sarvatra tadabhavah 'vasyamabhavah,
tadanayattasya tannivrttau niyamena nivrttyabhavat | tasmāt
pratibandhaprasadhakapramanavrttyaiva yathoktau sapaksasapaksayoh
bhavabhavau sidhyatah nanyatheti vipratipattinirarthameva
niscitagrahanam krtamityupadarsayannaha- "tasmāt" ityadi |
"asmabhih" ityacaryakrte niscitagrahane 'nyatrasmakamabhimatvat
"asmabhih" ityaha |

tadevam vipratipattinirartham niscitagrahanam, asatyam tu
vipratipattau tanna kartavyameveti pratipadya ata eva nyayat jñatavm
rupantaram na bhavati darsayannaha- "yato 'pi" ityadi |
"prthagatah" iti paksadharmatvadestrairupyat | kutah?
"tenaiva" trairupyavacanenaiva tatsadhanapramanaksepatah
"avagatatvat" pratipannatvaditi | kimvat? "upanayarthavat
paksadharmatvat" iti | yatha paksadharmatvavacanenaiva
hetorupanayasyartho 'vagatastasya dharmini hetoh

sadbhavapradarsanatmakatvat, paksadharmavacanasya ca tadrupatvat
tatah prthagupanayo rupantaram na bhavati; tatha traairupyat
jñanam, tadvacanenaivavagatatvaditi |

atra paro 'nistamapadayannaha- "anvayavyatirekayorapi" ityadi | yadi
trairupyavacanenaiva samarthyajjñanam labhyata iti tat tatah prthag
na vaktavyam "hantah" tarhi anvayat prthag vyatireko na vaktavyah
vyatirekacca prthagadvayah | kim karanam? | ekasyanvayasya
vyatirekasya va prayogadubhayasya gateh | krtam ca tayoh
prthagvacanam, tatha jñatatvasyapi traairupyad gamyamanasyapi
prthagvacanam kartavyamiti |

siddhantavadyaha- "na, hetoh" ityadi | nanvayavyatirekayorna
prthaktvam kintu bhinnarupataiva | tatha hi- anvayo hetoh (hbt 226)
sapakse bhava ucyaate, vyatirekah punarabhavo 'sapakse | na ca tau
parasparamaksipatah parasparamantarbhavato
vidhipratishedharupayorbhinnasvabhavatvat | na ca yo yato
bhinnasvabhavah sa tatrantarbhuto yukto | nanu ca
yadyanvayavyatirekayorbhinnarupata katham tarhi trirupam lingamucyaate?
| nahi parasparabhinnavatmanavevasya yujyete,
svabhavabhedalaksanatvad vastubhedasya | naisa dosah, yato
yathanvayavyatirekau vyavasthapyete na va nayo (pyete tatha
tayo)ranantarbhava ucyaate nanyatha | katham cetau vyavasthapyete? |
vyavrttikrtam bhedamupadaya | tatha canayorbhinnarupataiva |
vyavrttibhede 'pi ca paramarthato bhedo nastityekam lingam
trirupamityucyaate iti |

katham tarhi praguktam 'nanayorarthatah kascid bhedah, anyatra
prayogabhedad'; iti? ata aha- "ekam vakyam" ityadi | anvayamukhena
vyatirekamukhena va prayuktamekam vakyamubhayamanvayam vyatirekam ca
bhinnalaksanameva gamayatityucyaate 'smabhirnaiko 'rthah svabhavo
dvitiyasyocyate, parasparabhinnayorevaikavakyartharupatvat |

atra para aha- "na tu tatraiva" ityadi | ayamabhiprayah-
laksanavakypatipaditavanvayavyatirekavasaritya
parasparantarbhavascodyate | sa ca vidyata eva | tatha hi- 'tatraiva
bhavah'; ityatra laksanavakye tadarthataya tadabhava 'bhavo gamyate;
'atadbhave 'vasyamabhavah'; iti catra 'tadbhave bhavah'; | na
hyasati pratibandha ekabhava 'parasyabhavah | pratibandhasca
tadatmyatadutpattibhyam tadbhave bhavarupa eva | tatascaikenaiva
sapaksasapaksayorbhavabhavapratipadakena prativisisena
laksanavakyenobhayagaterdvitiyavacanam na kartavyamiti | tatha
caikavakyarthantarbhavad bhinnasvabhavatapyayanayordurllabha | tatasca
yaduktam 'anvayavyatirekayorapi tarhi na prthaktvamiti'; tat
tadavasthameveti |

siddhantavadyaha- "vacanametat" 'tatraiva bhavah'; ityadirupam
"ubhayamaksipati" pratipadayati | kutah? |
samarthyadubhayapratipadanasaktatvat | katham? iti cet, aha- "ekasyapi

vakyasya" kidrsasya? | "niyamakhyapakasya" 'sapaksa eva bhavo
'sapakse cabhava eva'; iti savadharanasya
"dvitiyaksepanantariyakatvat" dvitiyapratipadanantariyakatvat |
"na ca tavataikavyapratipadanamatrenobhayorekasvabhavata"
bhinnasvabhavanamapyarthanamekavakyena pratipadanat | ekenaiva ca
laksanavakyenobhayagatavapi yat "prthagabhidhanam" tat
"prayoganiyamartham" | sadharmyaprayoge vaidharma(rmya)vacanam na
kartavyam, vaidharmyaprayoge ca sadharmyavacanamiti na
punarekabhidhanenanavagatasya rupantarasya pratipadanartham | na ca
tatha traipuravyavacanena jñananibandhanena jñeyasattavyavasthayah
propalaksanarthena ca sastrapranayanenasritajñanasyaiva
traipurasya pratipadanallabdhasya jñanasya punarvacane na kiñcit
prayojanamastiti nasya prthagvacanam yuktamiti |

syantmatam- kevalavapi tarhyekavakyarthanantarbhutau
parasparam'bhinnasvabhavau bhavisyatah tata
evai vakavyarthantarbhavadityata aha- "na punah kevalau"
ekavakyarthanapeksau tadantarbhavamatrena sapaksasapaksayoh
bhavabhavau parasparamaksipato 'ntarbhavatah
bhinnarupanamapyarthanamekavyantarbhavadarsanat | nanu ca
niyamavantavapi bhavabhavau kevalaveva, tayoh parasparaksepe
kevalayorapi tatprasanga ityata aha- "niyamavantau ca"
savadharanavyapratipaditau "na kevalau" kintu sahitaveva | kutah? |
"niyamasya" savadharanasya vakyasya "ubhayarupatvat"
bhavabhavapratipadanatmakatvat |

tadevam savadharanena vakyena naiva kevalo 'nvayo vyatireko
vabhidhiyate | tadantarbhavattu dvitiyagatih kintu
parasparantarbhutaveva sahitavekena vakyenabhidhiyete iti
pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tasmad" tatraiva sapaksa eva bhava (hbt
228) ityanena vakyena na sapakse bhava evocyate | kim tarhi? | asapakse
'bhavo 'pi, tatha cetarenapyasapakse 'bhava eveti vacanena nabhava
eva kevala ucyate kintu sapakse bhavo 'pi, yena kevalavacanena bhavo
'bhavo va tadatmakataya dvitiyamaksiped yato 'nayoh prthagvacanam
na syat | tasmad yadanvavyatirekau bhavabhavavabhipretau tada tau
bhinnarupaveveti katham tayoh na prthaktvam? | atha niyamavata
vakyenabhihitau tadaikavakyadevobhayagateh prthagvacanam na
kartavyameva | tattu krtam napratipannapratipattaye kintu
prayoganiyamarthamityuktametaditi |

syantmatam- yathanvavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau na parasparatmakau
tatasca tayoh parasparato rupantaravvam, evam
paropalaksanasastrapratipaditau trailaksanyad bhidyata eva
jñanam, na tatrantarbhatam, tato rupantaram bhavisyatityata aha-
"naivam", yathanvavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau
parasparamanantarbhutau, na tatha jñanam
paropalaksanasastrapratipadite trailaksanye 'nantarbhutam |
kutah? | "paropalaksanat"- pare upalaksyante upalaksana(nam)

trairupyavisayam pratitim karyante yena sastrena tato yat
trailaksanyam pratiyate agrhitajñanam
tasmadavyatirekadagrhitajñane trailaksanye 'ntarbhavaditi yavat,
"iti" tasmanna laksanantaram trairupyaditi | tadayamatra
samudayarthah- yadi jñatatvam jñanasabdapravrttinimittam uktena
prakarena jñanamevocyate tada tallimgasyanatmabhutamiti na
tallaksanam | athavi(pi) jñanapeksah karmabhavo jñatatvamucyate
tadapi jñeyasattavyavasthaya jñanasattanibandhanatvat
trairupyavyavasthaiva tatsattavyavasthapakam jñanamaksipati |
tatastadapekso 'pi karmabhavo 'nuktasiddha iti na tadvacanam
prthakkartavyam | tatha
paropalaksanarthasastrapratipaditagrhitajñanat
trailaksanyadavyatirekaditi |

tadevamabadhitavisayatvadikam rupatrayam nirakrtya nigamayannaha-
"tasmanna hetuh sadlaksanah |" kim tarhi? | trailaksanya
eveti |

imam ksatesesakutarkamargam,
munisaraddhantanayapradipam |
vitatya punyam yaduparjitam tat,
param visuddhim jagato vidheyat ||

hetubindutika samapta |

.....
.....

ma yatata ima ya tadrupa vala (?) tribhuvanasya hitaya sasvat |
narasya setoh do.....tathagatamatasya nivodhayitri || 2 ||

.....75 magra(rga)sira vadi 7 ravau | mamgalam mahasrih ||

na gurorupadesamagrahit bubudhe vastu tato.....dhih | yatate sma
na tasya vrddhaye na parispanditumapyaparayat || [1 ||] ||

jivatmakam candramasam ca tejah krtaspadam tasya tait |
tadeva sakta.....tha paratra citra hi visvaprakrti.....nah || 2 ||

he ! rohiniramana ! sarvakalaniketa !
tarapate ! rajaninatha ! sudhanidhana! |
kadambarirasagunesu ni.....va-
matmanamarpitasariramanusmarendoh || 3 ||

sribrahmanagacche pam. abhayakumarasya hetubindutarkah ||